

ISSN 1881-7831 Online ISSN 1881-784X Volume 1, Number 2, October 2007 www.ddtjournal.com



Shandong University China-Japan Cooperation Center for Drug Discovery & Screen International Advancement Center for Medicine & Health Research

Drug Discoveries & Therapeutics



Editor-in-Chief:

Kazuhisa SEKIMIZU (*The University of Tokyo, Tokyo, Japan*)

Associate Editor:

Norihiro KOKUDO (*The University of Tokyo, Tokyo, Japan*)

Drug Discoveries & Therapeutics is an international journal published by *Shandong University China-Japan Cooperation Center for Drug Discovery & Screen* (SDU-DDSC) and *International Advancement Center for Medicine & Health Research Co., Ltd.* (IACMHR Co., Ltd.).

Drug Discoveries & Therapeutics mainly publishes articles related to basic and clinical pharmaceutical research such as pharmaceutical and therapeutical chemistry, pharmacology, pharmacy, pharmacokinetics, industrial pharmacy, pharmaceutical manufacturing, pharmaceutical technology, drug delivery, toxicology, and traditional herb medicine. Studies on drug-related fields such as biology, biochemistry, physiology, microbiology, and immunology are also within the scope of this journal.

Subject Coverage: Basic and clinical pharmaceutical research including Pharmaceutical and therapeutical chemistry, Pharmacology, Pharmacy, Pharmacokinetics, Industrial pharmacy, Pharmaceutical manufacturing, Pharmaceutical technology, Drug delivery, Toxicology, and Traditional herb medicine.

Language: English Issues/Year: 12 Published by: IACMHR and SDU-DDSC ISSN: 1881-7831 (Online ISSN 1881-784X)

Editorial and Head Office

Wei TANG, MD PhD Secretary-in-General

TSUIN-IKIZAKA 410 2-17-5 Hongo, Bunkyo-ku Tokyo 113-0033, Japan Tel: 03-5840-9697 Fax: 03-5840-9698 E-mail: office@ddtjournal.com URL: http://www.ddtjournal.com



Drug Discoveries & Therapeutics

Editorial Board

Editor-in-Chief: Kazuhisa SEKIMIZU (*The University of Tokyo, Tokyo, Japan*)

Associate Editor: Norihiro KOKUDO (*The University of Tokyo, Tokyo, Japan*)

Secretary-in-General: Wei TANG (*The University of Tokyo, Tokyo, Japan*)

Office Manager: Munehiro NAKATA (Tokai University, Kanagawa, Japan)

Web Editor: Yu CHEN (*The University of Tokyo, Tokyo, Japan*)

> **English Editor:** Curtis BENTLEY (*Roswell, GA, USA*)

China Office: Wenfang XU (Shandong University, Shandong, China)

Editors:

Yoshihiro ARAKAWA (Tokyo, Japan) Fen Er CHEN (Shanghai, China) Mohamed F. EL-MILIGI (Cairo, Egypt) Hiroshi HAMAMOTO (Tokyo, Japan) Langchong HE (Xi'an, China) Wei HUANG (Shanghai, China) Toshiaki KATADA (Tokyo, Japan) Hiromichi KIMURA (Tokyo, Japan) Kam Ming KO (Hong Kong, China) Toshiro KONISHI (Tokyo, Japan) Chun Guang LI (Victoria, Australia) Ji-Kai LIU (Kunming, China) Ken-ichi MAFUNE (Tokyo, Japan) Tohru MIZUSHIMA (Kumamoto, Japan) Masahiro MURAKAMI (Osaka, Japan) Yutaka ORIHARA (*Tokyo, Japan*) Wei-San PAN (Shenyang, China) Abdel Aziz M. SALEH (*Cairo, Egypt*) Yasufumi SAWADA (Tokyo, Japan) Benny K. H. TAN (*Singapore*, *Singapore*) Murat TURKOGLU (Istanbul, Turkey) Takako YOKOZAWA (Toyama, Japan) Jian-Ping ZUO (Shanghai, China)

Santad CHANPRAPAPH (Bangkok, Thailand) Guanhua DU (Beijing, China) Harald HAMACHER (Tuebingen, Germany) Xiao-Jiang HAO (Kunming, China) Yongzhou HU (Hangzhou, China) Hans E. JUNGINGER (Phitsanulok, Thailand) Ibrahim S. KHATTAB (Safat, Kuwait) Shiroh KISHIOKA (Wakayama, Japan) Nobuyuki KOBAYASHI (Nagasaki, Japan) Masahiro KUROYANAGI (Hiroshima, Japan) Hongmin LIU (Zhengzhou, China) Hongxiang LOU (Jinan, China) Norio MATSUKI (Tokyo, Japan) Abdulla M. MOLOKHIA (Alexandria, Egypt) Yoshinobu NAKANISHI (Ishikawa, Japan) Xiao-Ming OU (Jackson, MS, USA) Adel SAKR (Cincinnati, OH, USA) Tomofumi SANTA (Tokyo, Japan) Hongbin SUN (Nanjing, China) Ren-Xiang TAN (Nanjing, China) Stephen G. WARD (Bath, UK) Liangren ZHANG (Beijing, China)

News

84-85	China's efforts to shed its title of "Leader in liver disease".
	Xun Li, Wen-Fang Xu

Brief Reports

86-88	Study of drug resistance among 78 antiretroviral treatment-naïve patients with HIV-1 subtype B infection in central China.	
	Jing-Quan Wang , Xiao-Jie Huang, Hong-Wei Zhang, Zai-Cun Li, Xi-Cheng Wang, Hai-Ying Li, Cheng-Li Shen, Cai-Ping Guo, Fei-Li Wei, Tong Zhang, Hao Wu	
89-93	A silkworm model of pathogenic bacterial infection.	
	Chikara Kaito, Kazuhisa Sekimizu	

Reviews

94-103	Secondary metabolites from higher fungi in China and their biological activity.
	Ji-Kai Liu
104-107	Progress in cell membrane chromatography.
	Langchong He, Sicen Wang, Guangde Yang, Yanmin Zhang, Changhe Wang, Bingxiang Yuan, Xiaofang Hou
108-118	Derivatization reagents in liquid chromatography/electrospray ionization tandem mass spectrometry for biomedical analysis.
	Tomofumi Santa, Osama Y Al-Dirbashi, Takeshi Fukushima

Original Articles

119-123	Synthesis and cytotoxic activity of 3-phenyl-2-thio-quinoxaline
	1,4-dioxide derivatives in hypoxia and in normoxia.

Rong Sheng, Yu Xu, Qinjie Weng, Qing Xia, Qiaojun He, Bo Yang, Yongzhou Hu

124-129	A novel method to suppress the dispersal of Japanese cedar pollen by inducing morphologic changes with weak alkaline solutions.
	Kenichi Ishii, Hiroshi Hamamoto, Kazuhisa Sekimizu
130-135	The effects of antidepressant drug on ethanol-induced cell death.
	Shakevia Johnson, Ashley N. Williams, Chandra Johnson, Xiao-Ming Ou
136-140	A simple and rapid high performance liquid chromatography method to determine levofloxacin in human plasma and its use in a bioequivalence study.

Xinxing Gao, Guocan Yao, Na Guo, Fang An, Xingjie Guo

Guide for Authors

Copyright

China's efforts to shed its title of "Leader in liver disease"

Xun Li, Wen-Fang Xu

A ccording to Xinhua News, Chen Zhu, China's Minister of Health, mentioned at the 2007 Annual Conference of the China Association for Science and Technology (CAST) that an action plan for the diagnosis and treatment of hepatitis B could control hepatitis B virus (HBV) infection to below 1% by 2050. This plan is one of the Health Ministry's goals for middle-long-term development planning in medical science and technology that China is endeavoring to reach (http://hbv.39.net/079/18/127612.html, available as of September 18, 2007).

The Ministry's strategy involves a series of action plans for other areas like HIV, tuberculosis, malignant tumor control, and mental health, but chronic HBV therapy is more important and more urgent. HBV infection is a leading cause of illness and death in China. Approximately 60% of the population has a history of HBV infection, and 9.8% of persons in China are chronically infected with HBV and at risk for premature death from liver disease. Each year, an estimated 263,000 persons in China die from HBVrelated liver cancer or cirrhosis, accounting for 37~50% of HBV-related deaths worldwide (*Available as a report from the Centers for Disease Control and Prevention (CDC), 2007;56:441-445. http://www. cdc.gov/mmwr/preview/mmwrhtml/mm5618a2.htm,*

May 11, 2007).

Besides China, HBV is highly prevalent in approximately 45% of the global population and is found in the Far East, parts of the Middle East, sub-Saharan Africa, parts of South America, and the Amazon basin, where at least 8% of the population are HBV chronic carriers (hepatitis B surface antigen [HBsAg] positivity rates > 8%) (Figure 1) (*Int J Med Sci 2005;2:50-57*).

China seems to have become a "Leader in liver disease." Annually, more than 1,000 billion RMB is spent on HBV therapy and prevention, while the resulting indirect economic losses are inestimable. The reasons for the high rates of chronic HBV infection in China are complex.

First, HBV infection has broad clinical manifestations, including asymptomatic carriers, acute hepatitis, and chronic (lifelong) hepatitis, due to different immune reactions by the host. However, little is currently known about the mechanisms for HBV's unremitting infection and long-term nonprogressive HBV infection of asymptomatic HBV carriers. Although a safe and effective vaccine against HBV has been available since 1982, there are still approximately 5~10% nonresponders to the hepatitis B vaccine. Moreover, little is known about the possible immunogenetic



Figure 1. Geographic distribution of chronic HBV infection (Int J Med Sci 2005;2:50-57).

mechanisms of HBV-infected individuals developing cirrhosis and hepatocellular carcinoma, which are considered to be the biggest bottleneck for HBV therapy.

Second, some social factors may explain the high rates of HBV infection. The public often pales at the mention of HBV infection, but they have incorrect perceptions or little knowledge about how hepatitis B is transmitted, resulting in inadequate self-prevention, unfounded prejudices, or unfair treatment of the chronically infected. Worse, even many physicians are not aware of the risk, the association between hepatitis B and liver cancer, the importance of HBV vaccination to prevent infection, and the need for carriers to have regular liver cancer screening. The latter is important because a carrier is an infected individual who does not develop the disease but can transmit the virus to others. Research has proven that the hepatitis B virus is mainly transmitted through body fluids like blood, semen, vaginal or menstrual secretions, serum, and wound exudates, and the virus has also been found in saliva, amniotic fluid, tears, urine, feces, sweat, and mother's milk (Int J Med Sci 2005;2:50-57). Thus, people should actively acquire HBV-related knowledge, perform good hygiene, and heighten individual awareness of prevention to contain the transmission of HBV, which is of great importance to everyone.

Finally, poor living habits are another important factor. In most rural areas in China, and especially in the poverty-stricken areas inhabited by smaller ethnic groups, people still lead poor lifestyles and have poor health habits, leading to their decreased immunity to HBV. This, to a certain extent, may be attributed to the inadequate public health advertising and financial input of the Government. Except in some large general hospitals, the sanitary conditions of most hospitals and rural health clinics still need to be improved, including a system of social relief and assistance. Another important aspect is attributed to people's lack of awareness concerning regular physical examinations. Many chronically infected individuals may not know that they have been infected because they feel perfectly healthy. By the time symptoms develop, however, action will be too late.

The public is glad to see that a series of measures have been taken by Chinese authorities to provide effective HBV treatment and prevention. For instance, the "Wang Bao-En hepatic fibrosis research fund" was established by the China Foundation for Hepatitis Prevention and Control (CFHPC) on January 30, 2007 for the financial support of HBV research (Xinhua News, http://news.xinhuanet.com/health/2007-02/02/ content_5687887.htm, available as of February 2, 2007). Similarly, the "Vaccination against Hepatitis B & Health Education Program," supported by the CFHPC, the Asian Liver Center at Stanford University, and several philanthropic foundations in Hong Kong, was formally inaugurated on August 31, 2007 to provide students of Qinghai Province with free and full-range protection with hepatitis B vaccination (CFHPC News, http://www.cfhpc.net/CN/News/Detail.asp?gCatalogID =3&SystemID=792, available as of August 31, 2007).

The PRC is currently forming exceptional scientific teams, both from clinical and research institutes, to study the integrity, development, and natural history of HBV as well as mechanisms for unremitting HBV infection in terms of aspects such as the virus, host, and environment. In the meantime, researchers are endeavoring to develop novel anti-hepatitis virus drugs pursuant to the "Guideline for Prevention and Treatment of Chronic Hepatitis B" enacted at the end of 2004.

As Health Minister Chen Zhu said, "China must cast its title of 'Leader in liver disease' into the Pacific Ocean because," he added, "we already have an extremely effective vaccine against HBV." (Xun Li, Wen-Fang Xu: Shandong University, Jinan, China. e-mail: tjulx2004@sdu.edu.cn)

Study of drug resistance among 78 antiretroviral treatment-naïve patients with HIV-1 subtype B infection in central China

Jing-Quan Wang*, Xiao-Jie Huang*, Hong-Wei Zhang, Zai-Cun Li, Xi-Cheng Wang, Hai-Ying Li, Cheng-Li Shen, Cai-Ping Guo, Fei-Li Wei, Tong Zhang, Hao Wu**

Department of Infectious Diseases, YouAn Hospital, Capital University of Medical Sciences, Beijing, China.

ABSTRACT: To study the prevalence of drug resistance mutations among HAART (highly active anti-retroviral therapy) naïve subjects with HIV-1 subtype B infection, evaluate the correlation between major mutations and viral loads. Additionally, to investigate the primary resistance spectrum in the central plains of China and provide some guidance for the choice of antiretroviral drugs (ARV). Drug resistance mutations and viral loads were measured in 78 treatment-naïve patients with HIV infection and the results were analyzed with descriptive statistical and multiple statistical analysis. The most common mutations were L63P, V77I and I93L, which belong to minor mutations of the proteinase gene, and none of which had any relation to viral loads. The major mutations, which were mainly K103N and Q151M, were less frequent in China than those in other countries. There was a certain correlation between viral loads and I93IL according to stepwise regression analysis. The incidence of primary mutations among HAART naïve patients was lower in China's central plains than that in other countries, and the most common mutations had no relation to viral loads. Though major mutations affecting choice of ARV are not common in China, they deserve further attention.

Key Words: HIV-1 subtype B, drug resistance, viral load

Introduction

Since the advent of highly active anti-retroviral therapy (HAART), the prognosis for AIDS has significantly improved. However, its appearance was followed by a series of problems, chief among them drug resistance brought about by HAART, that could greatly impact the effects of this therapy and cause difficulty in choosing

Received August 17, 2007 Accepted October 2, 2007 therapy regimens. The study aimed to analyse the primary drug-resistances among treatment-naïve patients infected with HIV in central plain of China, to detect the prevalence of resistance mutations and the relation to HIV viral load so as to guide the choice of HAART.

Patients and Methods

Patient selection

Subjects were 78 patients infected with HIV during 1992 to 1994 through commercial blood donation who were all from central China. Genotype test analysis showed that all of the patients were infected with HIV-1 type B. All subjects had received no ARVs previously, had a $CD4^+T$ lymphocyte count of more than 200 cells/µL, and did not have AIDS-associated diseases. Patient samples were collected and analyzed in June 2006.

Detection methods

200 μ L of anticoagulated whole blood specimen were collected from each subject. Viral genome RNA was extracted with a QIAamp Viral RNA Mini Kit and amplified by reverse transcription PCR and nested-PCR (as shown in Table 1, two pairs of primers were designed). The products of PCR were purified and then genotyped with a Trugene HIV Genotyping Kit. HIV viral loads were detected by nucleic acid sequence-based amplification (NASBA).

Data statistics

Resulting mutations and HIV viral loads were analyzed with the SPSS13.0 statistical package; this work included descriptive and multiple statistical analysis.

Results

1. Prevalence of HIV drug resistance

Different gene mutations of RTIs and PIs were detected among the 78 patients. All of the mutations and their frequencies are summarized in Table 2.

2. Classification of mutations

^{*}Co-first author

^{**}*Correspondence to:* Department of Infectious Diseases, YouAn Hospital, Capital University of Medical Sciences, Beijing 100069, China; e-mail: wuhd@public.bta.net.cn

	Sequences	Gene location
Outer-primers	5'-CCTAGGAAAAAGGGCTGTTGGAAATGTGG-3' 5'-AACTTCTGTATGTCATTGACAGTCCA-3'	2011~2039 3303~3328
Inter-primers	5'-ACTGAGAGACAGGCTAATTTTTTAGGGA-3' 5'-CATTTATCAGGATGGAGTTCATA-3'	$2068 \sim 2095$ $3243 \sim 3265$

Table 1. The sequences of two pairs of primers

Table 2. Gene mutations and their frequencies in 78 patients with HIV infection

Gene mutation	Frequency	Percentage	Gene mutation	Frequency	Percentage
PI mutations:					
A62AV	1	1.3	L63LP	2	2.6
A71AT	4	5.1	L63P	64	82.1
A71AV	3	3.8	L63PS	2	2.6
A71T	5	6.4	L63S	2	2.6
A71V	5	6.4	L63T	2	2.6
D60DE	3	3.8	L90M	1	1.3
D60E	1	1.3	M36I	4	5.1
F63FLPS	1	1.3	M36IM	3	3.8
K70EK	1	1.3	M46I	1	1.3
L10I	3	3.8	V77I	64	82.1
L10IL	4	5.1	V77IV	6	7.7
RT mutations:					
G190A	1	1.3	F116Y	1	1.3
K103KN	4	5.1	F77FL	1	1.3
K103N	9	11.5	1931L	4	5.1
P236S	1	1.3	I93L	46	59
V106A	1	1.3	K103KR	1	1.3
V106IV	1	1.3	K219N	1	1.3
V179D	2	2.6	K65KR	1	1.3
V179DV	1	1.3	L210LM	1	1.3
Y181C	3	3.8	M184ME	1	1.3
Y181CY	1	1.3	Q151M	3	3.8
Y188L	2	2.6	V118I	4	5.1
F116FHLY	1	1.3	V75IV	1	1.3

Analyzing so many resistance mutations would prove difficult, so mutations were classified by Hierarchical Cluster analysis, the results of which are shown in Figure 1.

3. Correlation between mutations and HIV viral loads

The mutations from 68 patients with detectable HIV RNA were classified into 4 classes by Hierarchical Cluster analysis. Class I was L63P, Class II was V77I, Class III was I93L, and Class IV was other mutations. The viral loads of the four groups were analyzed by univariate GLM. The results are shown in Table 3.

Using stepwise regression analysis with LgVL as the dependent variable and the gene mutations as an independent variable yielded the regression equation: LgVL = $4.720 + 0.638 \times 193$ IL. There was statistical significance (P = 0.023).

Discussion

Anti-retroviral drug resistance is a major cause of HAART failure. Investigation of the prevalence of resistance is crucial to choosing an appropriate ARV regimen to achieve complete viral suppression, which could in turn reduce mutation accumulation and prevent the spread of resistance strains. Doing so would prove helpful in controlling the disease and reap the full advantages of HAART.

This study revealed that the most common primary mutations were L63P and V77I in treatment-naïve

persons with HIV-1 subtype B infection in China's central plains, followed by I93L and other rare mutations. Even though the results were similar to those reported by Si-Xuefeng *et al.* (1), there were some differences. The ratios of V77I and I93L were 82.1% and 59.0% respectively, but Si-Xuefeng *et al.* reported respective ratios of 34.15% and 95.73%.

A major resistance mutation present at K103N of the HIV-1 reverse transcriptase gene was found at a higher frequency (11.5%) than as reported abroad (6%) (2). While the possibility of a few patients having taken missing doses of HIV medicine could not be excluded, this finding nevertheless warrants attention. The presence of K103N would result in a high level of resistance to non-nucleoside reverse transcriptase inhibitors (NNRTIs), so the high prevalence of the mutation could reduce the effects of NNRTIs and even accumulate with other mutations to increase the spread of resistance strains and diminish the effects of antiretroviral regimens containing NNRTIs. The high prevalence of K103N also suggested the necessity and urgency of developing new NNRTIs.

Other major mutations are shown in Table 1. The nucleoside reverse transcriptase inhibitor (NRTI) mutation, Q151M, appeared in 3 patients, one of which also had F116Y while another had F116FHLY, V75IV and F77FL mutations, and there was a potential for the development of Q151M complex. Of the major mutations of NNRTIs, Y181C appeared in 3 patients, Y188L in 2 patients, and V179D in 2 patients, respectively. Of the major mutations of protease

			Rescale	l Distance	Cluster Combir	ıc	
CASE	0		5	10	15	20	25
Label	Num	+	+	++	+	-+	
D60E	42	-					
V106A	43	+					
P236S	45	+					
V179DV	46	+					
F116Y	4	4					
G190A	41	4					
M184ME	39	+					
K219N	40	+					
Y181CY	38	-					
F77FL	34	-					
F116FHLY	35	+					
M46I	28	4					
K70EK	32	-					
V/51V	33	-					
A62AV	30	+					
KOSKK	31	1					
LYOM	29	-					
L 210LM	22	1					
VIOSIV	20	-11					
V100IV	17	-1					
L 63L P	25	-1					
V179D	18	_					
L63PS	16	-					
1.635	15	3					
0151M	5						
Y181C	6	11					
A71AV	19						
M36IM	11	_					
LIOIL	13	-					
L63T	14	-11					
D60DE	12	-11					
L10I	36	-1					
A71V	9						
Y188L	10	ΞÌ.					
K103KN	37						
193IL	26						
M36I	27	-					
A71AT	7						
V118I	44						
A71T	8				1		
V77IV	23		E.				
K103N	24		1				1.
L63P	1					. I	
V77I	2		I		<u>e e e </u>	-	
193L	3						

Figure 1. Hierarchical cluster analysis of gene mutations in 78 HIV-infected individuals (Dendrogram using Average Linkage (betwenen groups)).

 Table 3. The correlation between gene mutations and logarithm of HIV viral loads (LgVL)

Mutation type	Number	$LgVL\left(\overline{X}\pm s\right)$	P value
$\begin{array}{c}1\\2\\3\\4\end{array}$	54 55 42 39	$\begin{array}{c} 4.746 \pm 0.553 \\ 4.688 \pm 0.541 \\ 4.737 \pm 0.527 \\ 4.857 \pm 0.494 \end{array}$	0.324 0.256 0.122 0.003

inhibitors (PIs), M46I and L90M appeared in 1 patient. The low level prevalence of other major mutations besides K103N had less impact on the choice of HAART regimen.

The prevalence of major HIV mutations was still lower in China than that in other countries (3). The differences were greater particularly for prevalences of thymine-associated mutations (TAMs) and major protease-associated mutations, which maybe related to the short history of HAART use in China. In addition, frequency of the Q151M complex is higher than that of TAMs in NRTIs mutations in China. When choosing appropriate ARV regimens, the resistance prevalence domestically and abroad should serve as a reference, and especially for resource-limited regions.

The detected mutations were classified into 4

classes by Hierarchical Cluster analysis. Classes I and II had a high prevalence in HIV-1 subtype B-positive patients. Class III, 193L, had a moderate prevalence, and Class IV, which included other mutations, had a low prevalence. Another clustered method combined classes I and II into just one class. L63P, V77I, and I93L were all minor resistance mutations of PIs. Whether the high prevalence of mutations could affect the choice of PIs is still being studied in China. The correlation between the four classes of mutations and the logarithm of HIV viral loads (LgVL) was analyzed using univariate GLM analysis. The results showed that only class IV had a distinguished statistical significance in correlation to LgVL independently (P = 0.003). However, there was no statistical significance to the correlation between LgVL and the three mutations of L63P, V77I, and I93L. This fact suggests that the three mutations instead of other rare mutations were unable to decrease the HIV viral loads, so they may not affect the replication and adaptability of HIV. The results of stepwise liner regression analysis showed that LgVL was 0.638 higher in patients with the I93IL mutation. Further research on the clinical significance of this mutation should be done since the current study included few patients with 1931L.

To conclude, the mutations of HIV could not only result in resistance to ARV drugs but also affect the replication capacity of HIV. There was a direct correlation between HIV viral loads and the prognosis of the disease. If the replication capacity of the mutants was less than the wild type virus, the viral loads would remain at a lower level. Thus, ARV drugs would be a better choice when resistance is inevitable. If the replication capacity was greater, however, such drugs would accelerate the progress of the disease. The current study found that these common mutations did not increase viral load but they did have the potential to develop into cumulative mutations. In contrast, some rare mutations such as I93IL could increase HIV viral loads, which would then accelerate the progression of AIDS.

(This study was supported by Beijing Municipal of Science and Technology Major Project, grants D0906003040591.)

References

- Si XF, Huang HL, Wei M, Guan Q, Song YH, Ma PF, Quan Y, Xing H, Shao YM. Prevalence of drug resistance mutations among antiretroviral drug-naive HIV-1-infected patients in China. Chin J Exp Clin Virol 2004;18:308-311.
- Escoto-Delgadillo M, Vázquez-Valls E, Ramírez-Rodríguez M, Corona-Nakamura A, Amaya-Tapia G, Quintero-Pérez N, Panduro-Cerda A, Torres-Mendoza BM. Drug-resistance mutations in antiretroviral-naive patients with established HIV-1 infection in Mexico. HIV Med 2005;6:403-409.
- Masquelier B, Bhaskaran K, Pillay D, *et al.* Prevalence of transmitted HIV-1 drug resistance and the role of resistance algorithms. J Acquir Immune Defic Syndr 2005;40:505-511.

A silkworm model of pathogenic bacterial infection

Chikara Kaito, Kazuhisa Sekimizu*

Laboratory of Microbiology, Graduate School of Parmaceutical Sciences, The University of Tokyo, Tokyo, Japan.

ABSTRACT: Silkworms are invertebrate animals that are killed by bacteria pathogenic against humans, such as Staphylococcus aureus, Streptococcus pyogenes, Pseudomonas aeruginosa, and Vibrio cholerae. Injection into the hemolymph of antibiotics that are clinically used for human patients abolishes the killing effects. There are several advantages to using silkworms as an infection model, such as low cost, the absence of ethical problems that are associated with the use of mammals, and a body size large enough to handle while injecting sample solution into the hemolymph. We screened S. aureus mutants with attenuated virulence against silkworms and found three novel virulence regulatory genes, cvfA, cvfB, and cvfC. These genes contribute to virulence against mice and are required for exotoxin production. The *cvfA* gene is required for expression of the agr locus, which regulates most exotoxin genes, and a novel DNA binding protein SarZ. Silkworms are susceptible to S. aureus beta toxin, P. aeruginosa exotoxin A, and diphtheria toxin. Therefore, silkworms are a promising infection model animal for the identification and evaluation of virulenceassociated genes.

Key Words: Silkworms, virulence, *Staphylococcus aureus*, exotoxin

Introduction

Animal models are essential for identifying and evaluating virulence factors of pathogenic microorganisms. The purpose of this review is to provide evidence that silkworms are very useful for evaluating virulence factors of pathogenic bacteria. The

e-mail: sekimizu@mol.f.u-tokyo.ac.jp

Received June 28, 2007 Accepted August 18, 2007

89

review is divided into two parts. First, we introduce the advantages of the silkworm infection model for studying bacterial pathogenicity and evaluating the therapeutic effects of antibiotics. Then, we report the results of our recent studies in which we identified bacterial virulence genes using the silkworm infection model.

Results and Discussion

1. Advantages of the silkworm infection model

To better understand bacterial pathogenicity, the use of animal models is essential. There are problems inherent in the use of animal models, however, such as the high cost housing animals, as well as ethical issues surrounding the use of mammals, which has become more serious in recent years. Especially in European countries, laws strictly regulate the use of mammals for the development of medicine. To overcome these problems, the use of invertebrates, such as the nematode C. elegans, the insect D. melanogaster, and the amoeba Dictyostelium discoideum, has been suggested (1-6). In particular, C. elegans and D. melanogaster are powerful tools for identifying host proteins involved in immune systems because they are genetically tractable and many mutant lines have been constructed (7-9). Because these animals are too small to handle, however, they are not suitable for injecting precise volumes of samples into the body fluid, a technique that is essential for quantitative evaluation of bacterial pathogenicity and the therapeutic effects of antimicrobial compounds.

Silkworms have several advantages as model animals for studying bacterial pathogenicity and the therapeutic effects of antibiotics (Figure 1). Silkworm, Lepidoptera *Bombyx mori*, was domesticated over

Advantages of silkworms as animal models

- (1) Low cost
- (2) No ethical issues
- (3) Available to accurate injection into hemolymph and gut
- (4) Available to pharmacological test with isolated organs

^{*}*Correspondence to:* Laboratory of Microbiology, Graduate School of Parmaceutical Sciences, The University of Tokyo, 7-3-1 Hongo, Bunkyo-ku, Tokyo 113-0033, Japan; mail: schimizu@mol fu tokyo as in

Figure 1. Silkworm as a model animal. Silkworms have favorable features as a non-mammalian hosts. In particular, No. 3 and 4 are difficult to perform in small-sized non-mammalian hosts, such as flies and nematodes.

the past 5,000 years from the wild species Bombyx mandarina for obtaining silk fibers from its cocoons. The long history of the silk industry has provided methods to produce thousands of silkworms at any time of the year. The fertilized eggs can be stored in a refrigerator for a year and can be obtained commercially. Silkworms can be raised from fertilized eggs to 5th instar larvae for three weeks by feeding artificial diet. There are no ethical problems associated with the use of a large number of silkworms. In addition, silkworms have great advantages over other invertebrate animals. Because the body size of silkworm 5th instar larvae (5 cm) is large enough to handle, sample solutions of pathogens and drug samples can be injected into the hemolymph or gut of the larvae using syringes equipped with needles. In Drosophila or C. elegans, manipulations must be performed under a microscope. When red ink is injected into the hemolymph of silkworms, the whole body color immediately changes to red, because the insect has an open circulatory system. If the needle is introduced deep enough to reach into the midgut, the red ink disperses throughout the midgut without changing the body color (10). These characteristics allow for the evaluation of bacterial pathogenisity and the therapeutic effects of antibiotics.

Furthermore, various tissues responsible for multiplying bacteria and drug metabolism can be isolated from silkworm larva, thus allowing for tracing of bacterial infectious process and pharmacologic experiments to study the pharmacodynamics of compounds. The hemolymph of the larvae that was injected with pathogenic bacteria can be easily collected and thus the bacterial cell number in the hemolymph counted. The proliferation process of the pathogenic bacteria in silkworms can be closely monitored (11). Drug transport assays can be performed using the isolated midgut. For this, the test sample is injected into the midgut and incubated in an appropriate buffer. If the compound passes through the midgut membrane, it will be detected in the buffer (12,13).

Recently, the silkworm genome project was completed by Japanese and Chinese groups (14,15). The reverse genetic method, RNA interference, was established in silkworms (16-18). The information obtained based on the genome and RNA interference method will facilitate the study of host factors involved in infectious processes.

When *S. aureus* was injected into the hemolymph of silkworm larvae, all of the larvae were killed by *S. aureus* within 2 d (Figure 2). All of the larvae in the control group, which were injected with saline, lived. Chloramphenicol has therapeutic effects. All of the *S. aureus*-injected silkworms injected with 100 μ g chloramphenicol lived. Thus, this is a basic system for the study of "infection and therapy". Many pathogenic bacterium, such as *S. pyogenes*, *P. aeruginosa*, *Listeria*

(A) Control (B) S. aureus (C) S. aureus + Chloramphenicol



Figure 2. Infection and therapy using the silkworm model. Ten silkworms were injected with saline (A), 1×10^7 cells of *S. aureus* (B), or 1×10^7 cells of *S. aureus* with 100 µg chloramphenicol (C). Photograph was taken 2 d after the injection.

monocytogenes, Serratia marcescens, Salmonella typhimurim, and Vibrio cholerae kill silkworms (11). Antibiotics used clinically in humans also have therapeutic effects against silkworms injected with S. aureus and P. aeruginosa (11,12). Bacterial exotoxins kill silkworms (19). The 50% lethal dose (LD₅₀) of staphylococcal alpha-toxin is 12 µg/g; and that of staphylococcal beta-toxin is 9 µg/g; that of Pseudomonas exotoxin A is 0.14 µg/g; that of diphtheria toxin is 1.1 µg/g. Most of the LD₅₀ values obtained were similar to the reported values in mice, suggesting that silkworms can be used as a model to study the general effects of bacterial exotoxins on multicellular organisms, including humans.

2. Identification of bacterial virulence genes

In this chapter, we describe our recent studies for the identification of bacterial virulence genes.

S. aureus causes opportunistic diseases in patients whose ability to protect themselves from bacterial infection is compromised. An understanding of the molecular mechanisms underlying the expression of *S. aureus* pathogenicity in animal bodies will help in establishing therapeutic methods against this pathogen. Based on the genome of this bacterium, there are 589 genes that are conserved among pathogenic bacteria, although their functions remain to be elucidated (*20*).

We constructed 100 gene mutants by disrupting these genes by targeting using a homologous recombination technique (Figure 3). Targeting vectors with the erythromycin-resistant gene and the internal region of the open reading frame were constructed, and introduced into the RN4220 strain. Gene disruption was confirmed by Southern blotting analysis. We injected 100 strains of disruption mutants into the hemolymph of silkworms, and found three mutants with decreased pathogenicity. The parent strain killed half the population of silkworms within 36 h, whereas these three strains required more than 80 h (Table 1). We named these genes cvfA, cvfB, and cvfC (conserved



Figure 3. Strategy for identifying of novel virulence genes. The strategy for identifying novel virulence regulatory genes is illustrated. Gene deletions were performed by integrating the targeting vector into the desired hypothetical genes. Silkworms were injected with 50 μ L of 20-fold diluted overnight cultures (1 × 10⁷ cells) and larval survival was monitored. When the LT₅₀ value of the mutant was 2 times greater than that of the parent strain, the mutant was selected as a virulence-attenuated mutant.

Table 1. Decreased killing ability in silkworms of the *cvfA*, *cvfB*, *cvfC* mutants of *S*. *aureus* and the *cvfA* mutant of *S*. *pyogenes*

Strain	Genotype	$LT_{50}(h)$	Fold change
S. aureus			
RN4220	Parent	36	1
M1129	$\Delta cvfA$	84	2.3
M1223	$\Delta cvfB$	94	2.6
M1262	$\Delta cvfC$	98	2.7
S. pyogenes			
SSI-9	Parent	21	1
M1633	$\Delta cvfA$	102	4.9

Ten silkworms were injected with *S. aureus* $(1.3 \times 10^7 \text{ CFU})$ and *S. pyogenes* $(9 \times 10^8 \text{ CFU})$ and larval survival was monitored. The time point when half of the larvae were killed is represented as LT_{50} . Fold change indicates the ratio of LT_{50} for the mutant to that of the parent.

Lable II Comber , anon of the court gene among caeterie	Table 2.	Conservation	of the cvfA	gene among	bacteria
---	----------	--------------	-------------	------------	----------

Phylum	Section	Genus	Identities
Proteobacteria	Epsilonproteobacteria	Campylobacter Helicobacter	47% 36%
Firmicutes	Bacillales	Bacillus Oceanobacillus Listeria Staphylococcus	69% 58% 63% 100%
	Clostridia	Clostridium Thermoanaerobacter	55% 60%
	Lactobacillales	Enterococcus Lactobacillus Lactococcus Streptococcus	65% 53% 59% 53%
	Mollicutes	Mycoplasma Ureaplasma	36% 27%
Fusobacteria	Fusobacterales	Fusobacterium	49%
Thermotogae	Thermotogales	Thermotoga	64%
Thermus/Deinococcus	Deinococci	Deinococcus	46%
Spirochaetes	Spirochaetales	Borrelia Treponema	42% 50%
Bacteroidetes	Bacteroides	Bacteroides	44%
Aquificae	Aquificales	Aquifex	60%
Chlorobi	Chlorobia	Chlorobium	39%

Bacterial species that have proteins homologous to *S. aureus* CvfA with more than 20% amino acid identity and E-values lower than e-10.

virulence factor A, B, and C) (21).

The cvfA, cvfB, and cvfC genes are conserved among various bacteria. The cvfA gene is ubiquitously present in the most bacterial genomes, although its function is unknown (Table 2). To test the ubiquitous function of the cvfA gene in other pathogenic bacteria, we constructed a deletion mutant of the cvfAhomologue in *S. pyogenes* and tested its virulence in the silkworm infection model. The result demonstrated that the deletion mutant also had a delayed killing effect in silkworms (Table 1). When the mutant was complemented with the wild-type cvfA gene, the transformant had pathogenicity indistinguishable from the wild-type strain, confirming that deletion of the *cvfA* gene was responsible for the phenotype.

We then tested whether the *cvfA*, *cvfB*, and *cvfC* gene deletion mutants were less pathogenic in mice. The result showed that the number of *S. aureus* and *S. pyogenes* mutant bacterial cells required to kill 50% of the mice was greater than that of the corresponding wild-type bacteria, suggesting that these genes are necessary for pathogenicity in mammals.

The *S. aureus cvfA*, *cvfB*, and *cvfC* gene mutants produce less exotoxin than wild-type strains. In an agar plate assay containing sheep blood erythrocytes, a substrate for beta-toxin, the mutants produced a



Figure 4. Decreased exotoxin production in the cvfA, cvfB, and cvfC mutants. Overnight cultures of the cvfA, cvfB, and cvfC mutants were spotted onto sheep blood agar plates, skim milk agar plates, and DNA agar plates, and incubated at 37° C. The cleared zone indicated by white arrows reflects the activity of each exotoxin.

smaller lysis zone than did the wild-type strain (Figure 4). The phenotype was complemented by introduction of the wild-type genes. For the cvfA mutant, the amounts of protease and nuclease secreted from the cells were lower than those secreted by wild-type cells, and the phenotype was complemented by the wild-type cvfA gene. We hypothesized that proteins encoded by the cvfA, cvfB, and cvfC genes act to regulate exotoxin genes.

The *agr* locus is responsible for the expression of exotoxins in *S. aureus* (22,23). We examined whether deletion of the *cvfA* gene affects the expression of the *agr* locus. The results of Northern blot analysis demonstrated that the expression levels of RNAII, a product of the *agr* locus, and RNAIII, whose expression is stimulated by RNAII, were very low in the *cvfA* gene deletion mutants. The results strongly suggest that the *cvfA* gene regulates expression of the *agr* locus, which is required for the expression of exotoxin genes encoding hemolysins, proteases, and nucleases.

The primary amino acid sequence of the CvfA protein indicates that the CvfA protein contains a transmembrane domain, an RNA binding domain named KH (24) and a metal-dependent phosphohydrolase domain named HD (25,26). The KH and HD domains are needed for the pathogenicity of *S. aureus*, because the point mutations of these domains attenuated virulence in the silkworm infection model (21). CvfA protein is the first example of a protein harboring both the KH and HD domains having a physiologic role. A database search analysis (27) indicates that these proteins might function as ribonucleases, although this has not been verified experimentally.

The isolation and characterization of suppressor mutations is a basic technique in genetics. To understand the molecular network between pathogenic genes of *S. aureus*, including the *cvfA* gene, we screened multicopy suppressors of the *cvfA* gene deletion mutant from an *S. aureus* genomic library. We identified SA2174, which was previously designated as *sarZ*, which suppresses the



Virulence in silkworms and mice

Figure 5. A model of virulence gene regulation. CvfA, CvfB, CvfC, and SarZ contribute to the expression of exotoxins and virulence in both silkworms and mice. CvfA, CvfB, and SarZ are required for maximum expression of the *agr* locus (30). CvfA and CvfB also exert their functions via an *agr*-independent pathway, because their deletion in the *agr* null background also attenuated virulence (21,30).

decreased hemolysin production of the cvfA mutant (28). SarZ has sequence similarity with the MarR family (29), which are known as transcription factors of various genes. Because the sarZ gene was initially characterized as a multicopy suppressor of the cvfA gene deletion mutant, we considered the possibility that the *cvfA* gene activates the sarZ gene. This would explain how overproduction of the SarZ protein restores hemolysin production in the absence of the CvfA protein. Northern blot analysis demonstrated that the amount of sarZ transcript was much lower in the *cvfA* deletion mutant than in the parent. Introduction of the wild type cvfA gene into the cvfA deletion mutant restored the level of the *sarZ* transcript. Therefore, the *cvfA* gene is required for expression of the sarZ gene. Because the deletion of the sarZ gene induces a loss of pathogenicity in silkworms and mice, the sarZ gene itself is a virulence gene that is activated by the *cvfA* gene.

Concluding remarks

We discovered three pathogenic genes in *Staphylococcus aureus* using the silkworm infection model. We suggest that silkworms are useful for identifying and evaluating virulence regulatory genes. The *cvfA*, *cvfB*, and *sarZ* genes locate upstream of the *agr* locus, a well-studied virulence regulatory gene of this bacterium (Figure 5). Together with the CvfB and CvfC proteins, CvfA protein activates the expression of genes encoding hemolysin and other pathogenic genes. We propose that these genes act as regulators of pathogenic gene expression. Their conservation among pathogenic bacteria might indicate their contribution to the central

pathway of the virulence gene expression. Although uncovering the molecular function of novel genes is quite difficult, the effort will benefit our understanding of how pathogenic bacteria exert virulence against humans.

References

- Kurz CL, Ewbank JJ. Infection in a dish: high-throughput analyses of bacterial pathogenesis. Curr Opin Microbiol 2007;10:10-16.
- Sifri CD, Begun J, Ausubel FM. The worm has turnedmicrobial virulence modeled in Caenorhabditis elegans. Trends Microbiol 2005;13:119-127.
- Steinert M, Heuner K. Dictyostelium as host model for pathogenesis. Cell Microbiol 2005;7:307-314.
- Vodovar N, Acosta C, Lemaitre B, Boccard F. Drosophila: a polyvalent model to decipher host-pathogen interactions. Trends Microbiol 2004;12:235-242.
- Needham AJ, Kibart M, Crossley H, Ingham PW, Foster SJ. Drosophila melanogaster as a model host for Staphylococcus aureus infection. Microbiology 2004; 150:2347-2355.
- Garcia-Lara J, Needham AJ, Foster SJ. Invertebrates as animal models for Staphylococcus aureus pathogenesis: a window into host-pathogen interaction. FEMS Immunol Med Microbiol 2005;43:311-323.
- Philips JA, Rubin EJ, Perrimon N. Drosophila RNAi screen reveals CD36 family member required for mycobacterial infection. Science 2005;309:1251-1253.
- Agaisse H, Burrack LS, Philips JA, Rubin EJ, Perrimon N, Higgins DE. Genome-wide RNAi screen for host factors required for intracellular bacterial infection. Science 2005;309:1248-1251.
- Moy TI, Ball AR, Anklesaria Z, Casadei G, Lewis K, Ausubel FM. Identification of novel antimicrobials using a live-animal infection model. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 2006;103:10414-10419.
- Hamamoto H, Sekimizu K. Evaluation of the therapeutic effects of antibiotics using silkworm as an animal model. Res. Adv. in Antimicrob Agents Chemother 2005;5:1-23.
- 11 Kaito C, Akimitsu N, Watanabe H, Sekimizu K. Silkworm larvae as an animal model of bacterial infection pathogenic to humans. Microb Pathog 2002;32:183-190.
- Hamamoto H, Kurokawa K, Kaito C, Kamura K, Manitra Razanajatovo I, Kusuhara H, Santa T, Sekimizu K. Quantitative evaluation of the therapeutic effects of antibiotics using silkworms infected with human pathogenic microorganisms. Antimicrob Agents Chemother 2004;48:774-779.
- 13. Hamamoto H, Kamura K, Razanajatovo IM, Murakami K, Santa T, Sekimizu K. Effects of molecular mass and hydrophobicity on transport rates through non-specific pathways of the silkworm larva midgut. Int J Antimicrob Agents 2005;26:38-42.
- 14. Mita K, Kasahara M, Sasaki S, *et al.* The genome sequence of silkworm, Bombyx mori. DNA Res

2004;11:27-35.

- 15. Xia Q, Zhou Z, Lu C, *et al*. A draft sequence for the genome of the domesticated silkworm (Bombyx mori). Science 2004;306:1937-1940.
- Huang J, Zhang Y, Li M, Wang S, Liu W, Couble P, Zhao G, Huang Y. RNA interference-mediated silencing of the bursicon gene induces defects in wing expansion of silkworm. FEBS Lett 2007;581:697-701.
- Gui ZZ, Lee KS, Kim BY, *et al.* Functional role of aspartic proteinase cathepsin D in insect metamorphosis. BMC Dev Biol 2006;6:49.
- Ohnishi A, Hull JJ, Matsumoto S. Targeted disruption of genes in the Bombyx mori sex pheromone biosynthetic pathway. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 2006;103:4398-4403.
- Hossain MS, Hamamoto H, Matsumoto Y, Razanajatovo IM, Larranaga J, Kaito C, Kasuga H, Sekimizu K. Use of silkworm larvae to study pathogenic bacterial toxins. J Biochem (Tokyo) 2006;140:439-444.
- Kuroda M, Ohta T, Uchiyama I, *et al.* Whole genome sequencing of meticillin-resistant Staphylococcus aureus. Lancet 2001;357:1225-1240.
- Kaito C, Kurokawa K, Matsumoto Y, Terao Y, Kawabata S, Hamada S, Sekimizu K. Silkworm pathogenic bacteria infection model for identification of novel virulence genes. Mol Microbiol 2005;56:934-944.
- 22. Novick RP, Ross HF, Projan SJ, Kornblum J, Kreiswirth B, Moghazeh S. Synthesis of staphylococcal virulence factors is controlled by a regulatory RNA molecule. EMBO J 1993;12:3967-3975.
- 23. Peng HL, Novick RP, Kreiswirth B, Kornblum J, Schlievert P. Cloning, characterization, and sequencing of an accessory gene regulator (*agr*) in Staphylococcus aureus. J Bacteriol 1988;170:4365-4372.
- 24. Siomi H, Choi M, Siomi MC, Nussbaum RL, Dreyfuss G. Essential role for KH domains in RNA binding: impaired RNA binding by a mutation in the KH domain of FMR1 that causes fragile X syndrome. Cell 1994;77:33-39.
- 25. Turko IV, Francis SH, Corbin JD. Studies of the molecular mechanism of discrimination between cGMP and cAMP in the allosteric sites of the cGMP-binding cGMP-specific phosphodiesterase (PDE5). J Biol Chem 1999;274:29038-29041.
- 26. Aravind L, Koonin EV. The HD domain defines a new superfamily of metal-dependent phosphohydrolases. Trends Biochem Sci 1998;23:469-472.
- 27. Aravind L, Koonin EV. A natural classification of ribonucleases. Methods Enzymol 2001;341:3-28.
- Kaito C, Morishita D, Matsumoto Y, Kurokawa K, Sekimizu K. Novel DNA binding protein SarZ contributes to virulence in Staphylococcus aureus. Mol Microbiol 2006;62:1601-1617.
- 29. Ellison DW, Miller VL. Regulation of virulence by members of the MarR/SlyA family. Curr Opin Microbiol 2006;9:153-159.
- Matsumoto Y, Kaito C, Morishita D, Kurokawa K, Sekimizu K. Regulation of exoprotein gene expression by the Staphylococcus aureus *cvfB* gene. Infect Immun 2007;75:1964-1972.

Secondary metabolites from higher fungi in China and their biological activity

Ji-Kai Liu*

State Key Laboratory of Phytochemistry and Plant Resources in West China, Kunming Institute of Botany, Chinese Academy of Sciences, Kunming, China.

ABSTRACT: As a part of our search for naturally occurring bioactive metabolites from higher fungi, we investigated the chemical constituents of basidiomycetes and ascomycetes fungi (Albatrellus confluens, Albatrellus dispansus, Boletus edulis, Boletopsis grisea, Bondarzewia berkeleyi, Cortinarius tenuipes, Cortinarius vibratilis, Daldinia concentrica, Engleromyces goetzii, Hydnum repandum, Hebeloma versipelle, Hygrophorus eburnesus, Lactarius deliciosus, Lactarius hatsudake, Lactarius hirtipes, Lactarius mitissimus, Lactarius rufus, Paxillus panuoides, Pulveroboletus ravenelii, Russula cyanoxantha, Russula foetens, Russula lepida, Russula nigricans, Sarcodon laevigatum, Sarcodon scabrosus, Shiraia bambusicola, Thelephora aurantiotincta, Thelephora ganbajun, Tricholomopsis rutilans, Tylopilus virens, Tuber indicum, Xylaria euglossa, etc.), and isolated a number of novel terpenoids, phenolics, and nitrogen-containing compounds. The isolation, structural elucidation, and biologically activity of the new compounds are discussed.

Key Words: Higher fungi, secondary metabolites, biological activities, natural products

Introduction

China is extraordinary rich in higher fungi. To date, about 10,000 species of fungi have been reported from China's vast territories. Of them, nearly 6,000 species, belonging to about 1,200 genera, are higher fungi (excluding lichens). In bio-resources, higher fungi belong to very productive biological sources that produce a large and diverse variety of secondary

Received June 6, 2007 Accepted July 7, 2007 metabolites. Biologically active substances present in untapped and diverse sources of higher fungi from China are interesting. The isolation, structural elucidation, and biologically activity of new compounds prior to 2002 were previously reviewed (1,2).

Recently several dozen new natural substances and bioactive compounds were found in selected mushrooms on the basis of using our knowledge on the collection of fruiting bodies, strain preservation, fermentation, biologically screening and chemical investigation of higher fungi. The isolation, structural elucidation and biologically activity of the novel terpenoids, phenolics and nitrogen-containing compound from basidiomycetes and ascomycetes fungi (Albatrellus confluens, Albatrellus dispansus, Boletus edulis, Boletopsis grisea, Bondarzewia berkeleyi, Cortinarius tenuipes, Cortinarius vibratilis, Daldinia concentrica, Engleromyces goetzii, Hebeloma versipelle, Hydnum repandum, Hygrophorus eburnesus, Lactarius deliciosus, Lactarius hatsudake, Lactarius hirtipes, Lactarius mitissimus, Lactarius rufus, Paxillus panuoides, Pulveroboletus ravenelii, Russula cyanoxantha, Russula foetens, Russula lepida, Russula nigricans, Sarcodon laevigatum, Sarcodon scabrosus, Shiraia bambusicola, Thelephora aurantiotincta, Thelephora ganbajun, Tricholomopsis rutilans, Tylopilus virens, Tuber indicum, Xylaria euglossa, etc.) are reviewed.

Concentricolide, an anti-HIV agent, and other compounds from the ascomycete *Daldinia concentrica*

Although anti-HIV-1 drugs now available have improved the quality of the lives of HIV/AIDS patients, the rapid evolution of new HIV clades and drug resistant variants in AIDS patients urged the search for new anti-HIV-1 agents and targets. A large variety of natural substances including alkaloids, flavonoids, coumarines, lignans, phenolics, triterpenoids, saponins, sulfated polysaccharides, phospholipids, quinones and peptides with anti-HIV-1 effect have been described, and for a portion thereof the target of interaction has been identified (*3*). Natural substances provide a large reservoir for screening of anti-HIV-1 agents with novel structure and anti-viral mechanisms.

^{*}*Correspondence to:* State Key Laboratory of Phytochemistry and Plant Resources in West China, Kunming Institute of Botany, Chinese Academy of Sciences, Kunming 650204, China; e-mail: jkliu@mail.kib.ac.cn



Figure 1. Different compounds of the ascomycete *Daldinia concentrica*.

A novel benzofuran lactone, named concentricolide (1), was isolated along with the four known compounds (friedelin, cytochalasin *L*-696,474, armillaramide, russulamide) from the fruiting bodies of the xylariaceous ascomycete *Daldinia concentrica*. The structure of concentricolide was established by spectroscopic methods and X-ray crystallographic analysis. Its anti-HIV-1 activity was tested. Results showed that concentricolide inhibited HIV-1 induced cytopathic effects. The EC₅₀ value was 0.31 µg/mL. The therapeutic index (TI) was 247. Concentricolide exhibited the blockage (EC₅₀ 0.83 µg/mL) on syncytium formation between HIV-1 infected cells and normal cells (*4*).

Except concentricolide (1), a new homologous series of 3-alkyl-5-methoxy-2-methyl-1,4-benzoquinones (2-4) with chain length C_{21} to C_{23} were isolated from the fruiting bodies of *Daldinia concentrica* (5). Two novel heptenetriol stereoisomers, hept-6-ene-2,4,5-triols **6** and **7**, were, along with three known compounds, *i.e.*, 2,3-dihydro-5-hydroxy-2-methyl-4*H*-1-benzo-pyran-4one (**5**), 3,5-dihydroxy-2-(1-oxobutyl)-cyclohex-2-enlone (**8**), and pyroglutamic acid (= 5-oxo-*L*-proline) (**9**), isolated from the culture broth of *D. concentrica* (6). Compound **5** is reported to be a metabolite from the rice culture solution of the fungus *Phialophora gregata* and has been shown to have biological activity on soybean cells (7). Compound **8** has also previously been isolated from the culture broth of the fungus *Nodulisporium* sp. and has been found to have chlorotic activity (with greater activity on monocotyledons than on dicotyledons) (8).

The identification of aromatic steroid hydrocarbons bearing a methyl group at positions 1, 2, 3, 4, or 6 in sediments and petroleum is enigmatic since possible steroidal precursors have not yet been reported in living organisms. Two new aromatic steroids (10 and 11) were isolated from the fruiting bodies of D. concentrica, and one, compound 11, bears an unusual methyl group at position 1. These compounds presumably originate with the transformation undergone by their precursors due to microbial action. Compounds 10 and 11 could be long-sought, biological precursor steroids for organic matter in the Earth's subsurface (9). Two other new compounds, 1-isopropyl-2,7-dimethylnaphthalene (12) and 21-acetyloxyl-16,18-dimethyl-10-phenyl-6,13,14-trihydroxyl-[11]-cyto-chalasa-7,19-diene-1-one (13), were also isolated from the fruiting bodies of D. concentrica (10).

Grifolin, a potential natural antitumor substance produced by inducing apoptosis *in vitro* in *Albatrellus confluens*, and other related compounds from the same genus

Grifolin (14) is a natural biologically active substance isolated from the fruiting bodies of Albatrellus confluens. Here, novel activity of grifolin is described for the first time, namely its ability to inhibit the growth of tumor cells by the induction of apoptosis. Grifolin strongly inhibited tumor cells lines CNE1, HeLa, MCF7, SW480, K562, Raji, and B95-8. Analysis of acridine orange (AO)/ethidium bromide (EB) staining and flow cytometry showed that grifolin possessed apoptosis induction activity with respect to CNE1, HeLa, MCF7, and SW480. Furthermore, cytochrome c release from mitochondria was detected by confocal microscopy in CNE1 cells after 12 h of treatment with grifolin. The increase in caspase-8, 9, 3 activity revealed that caspase was a key mediator of the apoptotic pathway induced by grifolin, and the under-expression of Bcl-2 and upregulation of Bax resulted in the increase in Bax: Bcl-2 ratio, suggesting that the Bcl-2 family is involved in the control of apoptosis. Owing to the combination of its significant antitumor activity by inducing apoptosis and the compound's natural abundance, grifolin represents an interesting antitumor agent that deserves further laboratory and in vivo examination (11).

In the course of screening for novel naturally occurring fungicides from mushrooms in Yunnan province of China, the ethanol extract of the fruiting bodies of *Albatrellus dispansus* was found to show antifungal activity against plant pathogenic fungi. The active compound was isolated from the fruiting bodies of *A. dispansus* by bioassay-guided fractionation of the extract and identified as grifolin (14) by IR, ¹H and ¹³C NMR, and mass spectral analysis. Its antifungal activity was evaluated *in vitro* against 9 plant pathogenic fungi and *in vivo* against the plant disease *Erysiphe graminis*. *In vitro*, *Sclerotinia sclerotiorum* and *Fusarium graminearum* were the most sensitive to grifolin, and at 0.1 μ g/mL their levels of mycelial growth inhibition were 86.43 and 80.90%, respectively. Spore germination of *F. graminearum*, *Gloeosporium fructigenum* and *Pyricularia oryzae* were almost completely inhibited by 12.5 μ g/mL of grifolin. The curative effect of grifolin (14) on *Erysiphe graminis in vivo* was 65.52% at 100 μ g/mL (*12*).

In a previous report, the effects of albaconol (15) from Albatrellus confluens on vanilloid receptors were studied electrophysiologically in rat ganglion neutrons as well as in recombinant cell lines expressing rat VR1 receptor (13). Recently, the effects of albaconol (15)on the inhibition of human tumor cell growth, DNA topoisomerase (topo)-mediated DNA cleavage, and direct DNA breakage were investigated. Albaconol (15) significantly inhibited the growth of human chronic myelogenous leukemia K562, lung adenocarcinoma A 549, gastric adenocarcinoma BGC-823 and breast carcinoma Bcap-37 cell lines with IC₅₀ values of 2.77 \pm 0.14, 2.58 \pm 0.88, 1.45 \pm 0.05, and 1.10 \pm 0.31 µg/mL, respectively. Albaconol (15) stabilized and increased the topo II-mediated DNA cleavable complex and inhibited the religation activity of topo II in a dosedependent manner, but it failed to affect the activity of topo I. Albaconol (15) acts to break strands of pBR322 DNA at relatively high concentrations but no effect on the macromolecule DNA of K562 cells. These results strongly suggest that albaconol (15) specifically targets DNA topo II and that this is one of the mechanisms of albaconol's antitumor action; the direct action of albaconol (15) on DNA may contribute to its antitumor activity at high concentrations (14).

Contraction and desensitization induced by albaconol (15) and the influence of capsazepine, capsaicin, and extracellular Ca²⁺ were investigated to see whether action was mediated via a specific VR receptor in guinea pig trachea spiral strips in vitro. Both albaconol (15) and capsaicin were contractors of tracheal smooth muscle, but albaconol (15) was not as potent as capsaicin, with -log (M) EC₅₀ values of 4.23 ± 0.18 (*n* = 10) and 7.33 ± 0.21 (*n* = 10), respectively. Two-point five and 5.0 µM capsazepine competitively antagonized the contractile response to albaconol (15), with $-\log(M) pK_B$ values of 6.60 ± 0.39 (n = 10) and 7.36 ± 0.45 (n = 10), respectively. Albaconol (15) increased the contraction induced by a low dose of capsaicin $(10^{-10}-10^{-9} \text{ M})$ but non-competitively antagonized the contraction induced by a high dose of capsaic $(10^{-3}-10^{-3})$ M). Either albaconol (1,100 mM) or capsaicin (3.0, $10 \mu M$) was able to desensitize the isolated guinea pig bronchi to subsequent addition of albaconol.



Figure 2. Potential antitumor natural products.

Capsazepine (5.0 μ M) significantly prevented the desensitization induced by either albaconol (1, 100 mM) or capsaicin (3, 10 μ M). Extracellular Ca²⁺ was essential for albaconol to induce excitation, but it did not affect albaconol- or capsaicin-induced desensitization. These results suggest that albaconol (**15**) induces contraction and desensitization of guinea pig trachea *in vitro* as a partial agonist for VR (*15*).

Albaconol (**15**) inhibited lipid peroxidation in rat liver homogenate with an IC₅₀ value of 104.2 μ g/mL in comparison to butylated hydroxyanisole (BHA, IC₅₀ 40.4 μ g/mL) and vitamin E (IC₅₀ 127.2 μ g/mL). Albaconol increased the activity of SOD (EC₅₀ value of 106.3 μ g/mL) and BHA (EC₅₀ 19.9 μ g/mL) (*16*).

When grown in culture, the basidiomycete Albatrellus confluens produces a polyene pyrone mycotoxin, aurovertin E (17), along with aurovertin B (16). This was the first example of the occurrence of aurovertins in macromycetes (17). The aurovertins, metabolites from the fungus (anamorphic ascomycetes) Calcarisporium arbuscula, are a group of acute neurotoxic substances that act as potent inhibitors of ATP synthesis and ATP hydrolysis catalyzed by mitochondrial enzyme systems (18-21).

Radical scavenging activity of natural *p*-terphenyls obtained from three edible mushrooms indigenous to China and other natural *p*-terphenyls

Ten natural *p*-terphenyl derivatives (**18-27**) obtained from the fruiting bodies of three edible mushrooms (*Thelephora ganbajun*, *Thelephora aurantiotincta*, and *Boletopsis grisea*) indigenous to China were assessed in terms of DPPH (1,1-diphenyl-2-picrylhydrazyl) radical scavenging activity. The compounds **18-20** showed potent DPPH radical scavenging activity in comparison



Figure 3. Ten natural *p*-terphenyl derivatives.



29 R₁=H R₂=H R₃=H R₄=Me

Figure 4. Sarcodan (28) and sarcodonin δ (29).

to BHA (butylated hydroxyanisol) and α -tocopherol, which are known to be strong activators. The free radical scavenging activity of **19** (EC₅₀ = 0.07) was found to be stronger than that of BHA (EC₅₀ = 0.09) and α -tocopherol (EC₅₀ = 0.25), while that of **18** (EC₅₀ = 0.12) and **20** (EC₅₀ = 0.13) was similar to that of BHA and stronger than that of α -tocopherol. The formation of furan rings and the numbers and position of hydroxy groups in the molecular structure of *p*-terphenyls have been found to be crucial for modulation of free radical scavenging activity (22).

A metabolite with a *p*-terphenyl core, named sarcodon (**28**), was isolated from the fruiting bodies of the basidiomycete *Sarcodon laevigatum* (23). Another nitrogenous metabolite with a *p*-terphenyl core, sarcodonin δ (**29**), was isolated from the fruiting bodies of the basidiomycete *Sarcodon scabrosus* (24).

Terphenyls are aromatic hydrocarbons consisting of a chain of three benzene rings. There are three isomers, in which the terminal rings are *ortho*-, *meta*-, or *para*-substituents of the central ring. Most of the

natural terphenyls are *p*-terphenyl derivatives. The chemical investigation of *p*-terphenyls as one class of the pigments of mushrooms began in 1877 (25). In recent years, some terphenyls have been reported to exhibit significant biological activity, e.g., potent immunosuppressant, neuroprotective, antithrombotic, anticoagulant, specific 5-lipoxygenase inhibitory, and cytotoxic activity (see section 5). In addition, terphenyls are, in comparison to other types of complex natural substances, easily synthesized since they contain fewer (or no) chiral centers. Another interesting point is that some popular edible mushrooms are rich in *p*-terphenyls; this is a sign that at least some *p*-terphenyls have a low level of toxicity. Because of their promising biological activity and important properties, terphenyls have generated increasing research interest (25).

Antifungal sesquiterpenoid and other compounds from the genera *Lactarius* and *Russula*

The mushrooms belonging to the genus *Lactarius* (family Russulaceae, Basidiomycotina) form a milky juice when the fruiting bodies are injured. In the great majority of *Lactarius* species, different kinds of sesquiterpenes play an important biological role, being responsible for the pungency and bitterness of the milky juice, the change in the color of the latex in air, and constituting a chemical defense system against various predators such as bacteria, fungi, animals, and insects (26). Most *Lactarius* sesquiterpenes belonging to the classes of lactaranes, secolactaranes, marasmanes, isolactaranes, norlactaranes, and caryophyllanes are believed to be biosynthesized from humulene (27-30).

Rufuslactone (**30**) is an isomer of a previously described lactarane 3,8-oxa-13-hydroxylactar-6-en-5-oic acid γ -lactone (**31**) from *Lactarius rufus*. Its structure was elucidated by spectroscopic means. Rufuslactone (**30**) displayed antifungal properties against plant pathogenic fungi (*31*). *Alternaria brassicae* was the most sensitive to Rufuslactone (**30**), and its mycelial growth inhibition was 68.3 at 100 µg/mL.

A humulene sesquiterpene, named 2β , 3α -epoxy-6Z, 9Z-humuladien- 8α -ol (**32**), was, together with the known compound lactarinic acid, isolated from the fruiting bodies of *Lactarius hirtipes*. For the subdivision Basidiomycotina, fungal sesquiterpenes formed *via* the humulane-protoilludane biosynthetic pathway are also characteristic. However, no representative of humulene sesquiterpenes has been isolated from higher fungi thus far. Compound **32** was the first humulenetype sesquiterpene found in higher fungi (*32*). Five new humulane-type sesquiterpenes, mitissimols A (**33**), B (**34**), and C (**35**), and a mixture of mitissimyl A oleate (**36**) and mitissimyl B oleate (**37**), were isolated from the fruiting bodies of *Lactarius mitissimus* (*33*). Their structures were elucidated by comprehensive spectroscopic techniques and necessary chemical methods. The relative stereochemistry of **33** was determined by single crystal X-ray diffraction analysis.

Two new red azulene pigments (**38**, **39**) were isolated from the fruiting bodies of the basidiomycete *Lactarius deliciosus* together with one known pigment (**40**) (*34*). Two other new azulene pigments, 1-formyl-4-methyl-7-(11-hydroxyl) isopropylazulene (**41**) and 4-methyl-7-isopropylazulene-1-carboxylic acid (**42**), were isolated from the fruiting bodies of the basidiomycete *Lactarius hatsudake* (*35*).

A new marasmane sesquiterpene, named lactapiperanol E (43), was isolated from the fruiting bodies of Russula foetens together with a known sesquiterpene, lactapiperanol A (44) (36). Sesquiterpenes possessing the marasmane skeleton have been known for more than 50 years (37). Marasmic acid was found to be an antibacterial substance in Marasmius conigenus (38), and its 9-hydroxy derivative, detected in another basidiomycete, displayed antifungal, cytotoxic, and phytotoxic activity (39). Velutinal and its fatty acid esters represent interesting examples of prodrugs (40,41). In most fungi, only the esters, which are cleaved to velutinal in the event of injury to the fruiting bodies, are present (42). Pilatin is an antibiotically active marasmane derivative from the culture of Flagelloscypha pilatii. It is a higher oxidized derivative of marasmic acid, causes frameshift mutations in Salmonella typhimurium, inhibits the growth of bacteria and fungi, and is highly cytotoxic (43). The Russulaceae family is one of the largest in the subdivision Basidiomycotina in Whittaker's kingdom of Fungi and consists of hundreds of species (44). While secondary metabolites occurring in the fruiting bodies of European Lactarius species have been extensively investigated, the Russula mushrooms have received less attention, notwithstanding the larger number of existing species (45). Recent investigation of the chemical constituents of Russula lepida by the current authors led to the identification of some new terpenoids (46-48). The minor constituents of Russula lepida were further investigated. A novel nitrogen-containing aristolane sesquiterpenoid compound, lepidamine 45, was isolated from the fruiting bodies of Basidiomycete Russula lepida. It is the first aristolane-type sesquiterpene alkaloid isolated from nature (49). It is also interesting that nigricanin (46), the first ellagic acid related derivative from higher fungi, has been isolated from the fruiting bodies of the basidiomycete Russula nigricans (50). Ellagic acid and its derivatives are widely distributed in plants but are rare in fungi. Ellagic acid and its derivatives are known to display multiple forms of biological activity such as DNA damage (51) or act as antioxidants (52). In the case of actinomycete, e.g., Streptomyces chartreuses, only the antibiotics D 329C, chartreusin, and elsamicin have been isolated; and these



Figure 5. Described chemical compounds.

compounds have been reported to display antibacterial, antineoplastic, and antileukemia activity (53-55).

Pigments from Pulveroboletus ravenelii and Xylaria euglossa

A new butenolide-type fungal pigment, pulverolide (47), was isolated from the fresh fruiting bodies of *Pulveroboletus ravenelii* (56). *Xylaria euglossa* is a rot-wood-inhibiting ascomycete, mainly occurring on stumps and fallen branches of forested areas in the southwest of China. Many unique secondary metabolites have been found in the fungi of this genus. During the study of *Xylaria sp.*, various new metabolites were discovered, including cytochalasins, globoscin, lactones, maldoxin, sesquiterpenoids, xylaramide, xylarin, and xyloketals (57). Detailed chemical investigation of the fungus *Xylaria euglossa* has been performed and a new nitrogen-containing



Figure 6. Described chemical compounds.

compound, xylactam (48), was isolated along with two known alkaloids, penochalasin B 2 and neoechinulin A, from extracts of the fruiting bodies (57).

A new pigment, 8,8'-*O*, *O*-dimethylphlegmacin A (**49**), was isolated from the fruiting bodies of ascomycete *Xylaria euglossa* along with two known fungi pigments, (**50**) and (**51**). The structure of compound **49** was established as (3*R*,3'*S*,*P*)-2,2',3,3'-tetrahydro-3,3',9,9' -tetrahydroxy-6,6',8,8'-tetramethoxy-3,3'-dimethyl-[7,10'-bianthracene]-4,4' (1H,1'H)-dione by spectroscopic means. Its absolute configuration was deduced from CD and ¹H NMR spectra. It represents the first isolation of a phlegmacin-type pigment from an ascomycete (*58*).

Diterpenoids from Sarcodon sp. and Hydnum sp.

Novel cyathane-type diterpenoids, scabronines G and H and sarcodonin I (**52-54**), were isolated from the fruiting bodies of the basidiomycete *Sarcodon scabrosus* together with four known diterpenoids, allocyathin B_2 , sarcodonin A, sarcodonin G, and scabronine F (59,60). Sarcodon scabrosus is a mushroom belonging to the family *Thelephoraceae* and has a bitter taste. Diterpenoids, including sarcodonins A-H, scabronines A-F, and scabronines L and M, have previously been isolated from this mushroom as bitter principles (61-63). All of these diterpenoids posses a cyathane skeleton consisting of angularly condensed five-, six- and seven-membered rings and display activity to stimulate nerve growth factor (NGF)-synthesis *in vitro*.

Eleven compounds have been isolated from the fruiting bodies of the basidiomycete *Hydnum repandum*. Their structures were established as sarcodonin A, scabronine B (**55**), 3β-hydroxy-5 α ,8 α -epidioxyergosta-6,22-dien, (22*E*,24*R*)-ergosta-7,22-diene-3 β ,5 α ,6 β -triol, (22*E*,24*R*)-ergosta-7,22-diene-3 β -ol, benzoic acid, 4-hydroxylbenzaldehyde, 4-monopropanoylbenzenediol, ethyl- β -*D*-glucopyranoside, thioacetic anhydrid, and (2*S*,2'*R*,3*S*,4*R*)-2-(2-hydroxytricosanoylamino) hexadecane-1,3,4-triol by spectral methods. Among



Figure 7. Described chemical compounds.

them, sarcodonin A and scabronine B were first reported from *Hydnum* genus, and the other compounds were isolated from thisfungus for the first time (64).

Miscellaneous

A novel *N*-containing compound, vibratilicin (**56**), was isolated from the fruiting bodies of the basidiomycete *Cortinarius vibratilis* (65). Compound **56** is a representative of a rare natural substance containing hydroxamic acid moieties and can be viewed as a derivative of neoengleromycin from the fungus *Engleromyces goetzii* (66).

Fruiting bodies of the basidiomycete *Thelephora* aurantiotincta contain a p-terphenyl, named aurantiotinin A (**57**), together with ganbajunin C and atromentin (67). Fruiting bodies of the basidiomycete *Cortinarius umidicola* contain a natural pyridine derivative (3-aldehyde-2-amino-6-methoxypyridine, (**59**), together with (R)-glycidyl octadecanoate (**58**) (68).

An unique fungal pigment, hypocrellin D (60), together with three known perylenequinone derivatives, hypocrellin A (61), B, C, was isolated from the fruiting bodies of Shiraia bambusicola (69). The ROESY experiment and CD of hypocrellin D required that the absolute configuration of the asymmetric carbons of the alicyclic ring of 60 be the same as those of hypocrellin A; i.e. 14S and 15R. Shiraia bambusicola (Hypocreaceae), an ascomycete parasitic on bamboo twigs, is recorded only in China and Japan. It has been commonly used as medicinal fungi under the name of "Zhu Huang" in China for treatment of rheumatism and pneumonia in traditional Chinese medicine (TCM). The new perylenequinone pigments hypocrellin A-C and shiraiachrome A-C were previously isolated from S. bambusicola as fungal metabolites that exhibit photodynamic activity on bacteria and fungi (70,71). Recently, the methanolic extract of the mycelium of the fungus S. bambusicola was found to show significant cytotoxicity in A-549 and HCT-8 solid tumor cells.



Figure 8. Described chemical compounds.

When grown in culture, the basidiomycete *Boletus edulis* produces two phenyl-ethanediols, 1-(3-ethenylphenyl)-1,2-ethanediol **62** and 1-(4-acetylphenyl)-1,2-ethanediol **63**, together with three known compounds, 1-(3-formylphenyl)-ethanone **64**, 1-(3-ethylphenyl)-1,2-ethanediol **65**, and 1-(4-ethylphenyl)-1,2-ethanediol **66** (73). Compound **62** has often been used as a type of rubber composition and was isolated for the first time as a new natural substance.

Five cerebrosides, including three new ones named cortenuamide A (67), cortenuamide B (68), and cortenuamide C (69), were isolated from the fruiting bodies of the Basidiomycetes Cortinarius tenuipes. The structures of those compounds were elucidated as (4E, 8E)-N-D-2'-hydroxytetracosanoyl-1-O- β -Dglucopyranosyl-9-methyl-4,8-sphinga-dienine (67), (4E,8E)-N-D-2'-hydroxytricosanoyl-1-O-β-D-glucopyranosyl-9-methyl-4,8-sphingadienine (68), (4E,8E)-N-D-2'-hydroxyl-docosanoyl-1-O-β-D-glucopyranosyl-9-methyl-4,8-sphingadienine (69), (4E,8E)-N-D-2' -hydroxyoctasanoyl-1-O-β-D-glucopyranosyl-9methyl-4,8-sphingadienine, and (4E,8E)-N-D-2' -hydroxypalmitoyl-1-O-β-D-gluco-pyranosyl-9-methyl-4,8-sphingadienine by spectral and chemical methods (74). A new ceramide, named hygrophamide (70), was isolated from the fruiting bodies of the Basidiomycetes Hygrophorus eburnesus. The structure of the compound was elucidated as (2S,3R,4R,2'R)-2-(2'-hydroxy-9' Z-ene-tetracosanoylamino)-octadecane-1,3,4-triol (70) by spectral and chemical methods (75).

Ceramide fractions were isolated from the fruiting bodies of *Tuber indicum* and separated into three kinds of molecular species, **71**, **72**, and **73**, by normal and reverse phase silica gel-column chromatography. According to NMR spectroscopy, FAB-MS, and chemical degradation experiments, the component sphingoid base for **71** and **72** was uniformly



67 n=9, 68 n=8, 69 n=7



Figure 9. Described chemical compounds.

Subsequent bioassay-guided fractionation in HCT-8 *in vitro* led to the isolation and characterization of shiraiachromes A and B as two major cytotoxic principles (72). A series of new perylene derivatives related to shiraiachrome-A and -B as well as calphostin-C has been synthesized and evaluated for its cytotoxicity, antiviral activity, and inhibitory activity against protein kinase C (72).

http://www.ddtjournal.com



Figure 10. Described chemical compounds.

(2S,3S,4R)-2-amino-1,3,4-octadecantriol, while the sphingoid of **73** was *D*-erythro-sphingosine, and their structures have been determined unequivocally to be (2S,2'R,3S,4R)-2-(2'-*D*-hydroxyalkanoylamino) octadecane-1,3,4-triol, the fatty acid composition of which consists of 2-hydroxydocosanoic,

2-hydroxytetracosanoic, and 2-hydroxytricosanoic acids; (2S,3S,4R)-2-(alkanoyl-amino) octadecane-1,3,4-triol, the fatty acid composition of which is unusual and consists of docosanoic, hexadecanoic, tricosanoic, octadecanoic and nonadecanoic acids; and (2S,3R,4E)-2-(alkanoylamino)-4-octadecene-1,3-diol, the component fatty acids of which were hexadecanoic (predominant) and octadecanoic acids, respectively (76). A new phytosphingosine-type ceramide **74**, named paxillamide, was isolated from the fruiting bodies of the basidiomycete *Paxillus panuoides* (77).

A new steroidal glucoside with a polyhydroxy ergosterol nucleus, tuberoside (75), has been isolated from the fruiting bodies of ascomycete Tuber indicum. This is the first example of isolation of a polyhydroxylated ergosterol glucoside from higher fungi in nature (78). Two new oleate esters of polyhydroxylated ergostane-type nucleus, 3β , 5α dihydroxy-(22E,24R)-ergosta-7,22-dien-6\beta-oleate (76) and 3β , 5α -dihydroxy-(22E,24R)-ergosta-22-en-7-one- 6β -oleate (77), were isolated from the fruiting bodies of the basidiomycete Tricholomopsis rutilans along with three known sterols (79). A new cytotoxic lanostane triterpenoid (78) was isolated from the basidiomycete Hebeloma versipelle (80). 78 exhibited cytotoxic activity against the tumor cell lines HL60, A549, SGC-7900 and Bel-7402, with IC₅₀ values of 11.2, 20.9, 22.6, and 25.0 µg/mL, respectively. A new ergostane-type glycoside, named tylopiloside (79), was isolated from the fruiting bodies of the basidiomycete Tylopilus virens. Its structure was elucidated as (22E,24R)-ergosta-7,22-dien-5α,6β-diol-3β-O-[3-(3phenylpropanoyloxy)]- β -*D*-glucopyranoside (81).

The fungus *Bondarzewia berkeleyi* (Fr.) Bond. et Singer of the family Bondarzewiaceae (Basidiomycota) grows at the base or roots of *Abies* and other conifers of the family Fagaceae. There are no reports of its chemical constituents in the literature. Steglich and Anke reported a cytotoxic metabolite, montadial A, isolated from the polypore *B. Montana* (82). They noted that treatment of these mycelial roots with aqueous KOH causes an intense yellow color. Taxonomically, the genus *Bondarzewia* has been placed in the order Russulales, which is supported by the occurrence of stearoyl-velutinal, the chemotaxonomic marker compound for this order (82).

Summary

Among many diverse organisms, higher fungi are a major source of biologically active natural substances. They have often been found to contain biologically active compounds, and they provide a rich variety of active secondary metabolites. There are potentially many compounds still to be discovered in higher fungi since until now only a relatively small number of higher fungi have been chemically investigated, and many of the remaining species are involved in interesting biological phenomena. These as yet unstudied species hold the promise of providing new natural substances. That these fungi are often involved in interesting biological processes indicates not only that the new metabolites involved will be chemically interesting but also that the new metabolites may be biologically interesting and significant. The large biodiversity of higher fungi provides a huge resource for extending the chemodiversity of natural substances and for finding new lead structures for medicinal chemistry.

References

- 1. Liu JK. *N*-containing compounds of macromycetes. Chem Rev 2005;105:2723-2744.
- 2. Liu JK. Biologically active substances from mushrooms in Yunnan, China. Heterocycles 2002;57:157-186.
- 3. De Clercq E. Current lead natural products for the chemotherapy of human immunodeficiency virus (HIV) infection. Med Res Rev 2000;20:323-349.
- 4. Qin XD, Dong ZJ, Liu JK, Yang LM, Wang RR, Zheng YT, Lu Y, Wu YS, Zheng QT. Concentricolide, an anti-HIV agent from the ascomycete *Daldinia concentrica*. Helv Chim Acta 2006;89:127-133.
- 5. Qin XD, Liu JK. Three new homologous 3-alkyl-1,4benzoquinones from the fruiting bodies of *Daldinia concentrica*. Helv Chim Aata 2004;87:2022-2024.
- 6. Wang F, Liu JK. A pair of novel heptentriol stereoisomers from the ascomycete *Daldinia concentrica*. Helv Chim Acta 2004;87:2131-2134.
- Gray LE, Gardner HW, Weisleder D, Lieb M. Production and toxicity of 2,3-dihydro-5-hydroxy-2-methyl-4H-1-benzopyran-4-one by Phialophora gregata. Phytochemistry 1999;50:1337-1340.
- Igarashi M, Tetsuka Y, Mimura Y, Takahashi A, Tamamura T, Sato K. AB5046A and B, novel chlorosisinducing substances from *Nodulisporium* sp. J Antibiot (Tokyo) 1993;46:1843-1848.
- 9. Qin XD, Liu JK. Natural aromatic steroids as potential molecular fossils from the fruiting bodies of the ascomycete *Daldinia concentrica*. J Nat Prod 2004;67:2133-2135.
- Qin XD, Dong ZJ, Liu JK. Two new compounds from the ascomycete *Daldinia concentrica*. Helv Chim Acta 2006;89:450-455.
- 11. Ye M, Liu JK, Lu ZX, Zhao Y, Liu SF, Li LL, Tan M, Weng XX, Li W, Cao Y. Grifolin, a potential antitumor natural product from the mushroom *Albatrellus confluens*, inhibits tumor cell growth by inducing apoptosis *in vitro*. FEBS Lett 2005;579:3437-3443.
- Luo DQ, Shao HJ, Zhu HJ, Liu JK. Activity *in vitro* and *in vivo* against plant pathogenic fungi of grifolin isolated from the basidiomycete *Albatrellus dispansus*. Z Naturforsch [C] 2005;60:50-56.
- 13. Hellwig V, Nopper R, Mauler F, Freitag J, Liu JK, Ding ZH, Stadler M. Activities of prenylphenol derivatives from fruitbodies of *Albatrellus spp*. on the human and rat vanilloid receptor 1 (VR1) and characterisation of the novel natural product, confluentin. Arch Pharm (Weinheim) 2003;2:119-126.
- Qing C, Liu MH, Yang WM, Zhang YL, Wang L, Liu JK. Effects of albaconol from the basidiomycete *Albatrellus confluens* on DNA topoisomerase II-mediated DNA cleavage and relaxation. Planta Med 2004;70:792-796.
- Yang WM, Liu JK, Qing C, Liu YD, Ding ZH, Shen ZQ, Chen ZH. Albaconol from the mushroom *Albatrellus confluens* induces contraction and desensitization in guinea pig trachea. Planta Med 2003;69:715-719.
- 16. Yang WM, Liu JK, Ding ZH, Shi Y, Wu WL, Chen ZH. The antioxidative effect of albaconol from albatrellus

- Wang F, Luo DQ, Liu JK. Rufuslactone, a new antifungal sesquiterpene from the fruiting bodies of the basidiomycete *Lactarius rufus*. J Antibiot (Tokyo) 2005;58:412-415.
- Baldwin CL, Weaver LC, Brooker RM, Jacobsen TN, Osborne CE Jr, Nash HA. Biological and chemical properties of aurovertin, a metabolic product of Calcarisporium abuscula. Lloydia 1964;27:88-95.
- Osselton MD, Baum H, Beechey RB. Isolation, purification and characterization of aurovertin B. Biochem Soc Trans 1974;2:200-202.
- Mulheirn LJ, Beechey RB, Leworthy DP, Osselton MD. Aurovertin B, a metabolite of Calcarisporium arbuscula. J Chem Soc Chem Commun 1974;2121:874-876.
- Linnett PE, Beechey RB. Inhibitors of the ATP synthethase system. Methods Enzymol 1979;55:472-518.
- 22. Liu JK, Hu L, Dong ZJ, Hu Q. DPPH radical scavenging activity of ten natural *p*-terphenyl derivatives obtained from three edible mushrooms indigenous to China. Chem Biodivers 2004;1:601-605.
- 23. Ma BJ, Hu Q, Liu JK. A new *p*-terphenyl derivative from fruiting bodies of the basidiomycete *Sarcodon laevigatum*. J Basic Microbial 2006;46:239-242.
- Ma BJ, Liu JK. An unusual nitrogenous terphenyl derivative from fruiting bodies of the Basidiomycete Sarcodon scabrosus. Z Naturforsch [C] 2005;60:565-568.
- 25. Liu JK. Natural terphenyls: developments since 1877. Chem Rev 2006;106:2209-2223.
- 26. Sterner O, Bergman R, Kihlberg J, Wickberg B. The sesquiterpenes of *Lactarius vellereus* and their role in a proposed chemical defense system. J Nat Prod 1985;48:279-288.
- 27. Abraham WR. Bioactive sesquiterpenes produced by fungi: are they useful for humans as well? Curr Med Chem 2001;8:583-606.
- G Vidari, P Vita Finzi. Sesquiterpenes and other Secondary Metabolites of Genus Lactarius (Basidiomycetes): Chemistry and Biological Activities, in: Studies in Natural Product Chemistry (Ed.: Atta-ur-Rahman), Elsevier, Amsterdam 1995;17:153-206.
- 29. Ayer WA, Browne LM, Terpenoid metabolites of mushrooms and related basidiomycetes. Tetrahedron 1981;37:2197-2248.
- Daniewski WM, Grieco PA, Huffman JC, Rymkiewicz A, Wawrzun A. Isolation of 12-hydroxycaryophyllene-4,5-oxide, a sesquiterpene from *Lactarius camphorates*. Phytochemistry 1981;20:2733-2734.
- Luo DQ, Wang F, Bian XY, Liu JK. Rufuslactone, a new antifungal sesquiterpene from the fruiting bodies of the basidiomycete *Lactarius rufus*. J Antibiot (Tokyo) 2005;58:456-459.
- Hu L, Liu JK. p-Terphenyls from the basidiomycete Thelephora aurantiotincta. Z Naturforsch [C] 2002; 57:571-574.
- Luo DQ, Gao Y, Wang F, Gao JM, Yang XL, Liu JK. J unpublished data
- Yang XL, Luo DQ, Dong ZJ, Liu JK. Two new pigments from the fruiting bodies of the basidiomycete *Lactarius deliciosus*. Helv Chim Acta 2006;89:988-990.
- Fang LZ, Shao HJ, Yang WQ, Liu JK. Two new azulene pigments from the fruiting bodies of the basidiomycete *Lactarius hatsudake*. Helv Chim Acta 2006;89:1463-1466.
- Wang XN, Wang F, Du JC, Ge HM, Tan RX, Liu JK. A new marasmane sesquiterpene from the Basidiomycete *Russula foetens*. Z Naturforsch. 2005;60:1065-1067.
- Kavanagh F, Hervey A, Robbins WJ. Antibiotic substances from basidiomycetes: IV. *Marasmius conigenus*. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 1949;35:343-349.
- Dugan JJ, de Mayo P, Nisbet M, Robbins JR, Anchel M. Terpenoids. XIV. The constitution and biogenesis of marasmic acid. J Am Chem Soc 1966;88:2838-2844.
- 39. Anke H, Hillen-Maske E, Steglich W. 9-hydroxymarasmic Acid, a new natural occurring sesquiterpene. Planta Med

102

1986;52:507.

- Favre-Bonvin J, Gluchoff-Fiasson K, Bernillon J. Structure du stearyl-velutinal, sequiterpenoide naturel de *lactarius velutinus* bert. Tetrahedron Lett 1982;23:1907-1908.
- Clericuzio M, Sterner O. Conversion of velutinal esters in the fruit bodies of *Russula cuprea*. Phytochemistry 1997;45:1569-1572.
- 42. Hasson T, Sterner O. Studies of the conversions of sesquiterpenes in injured fruit bodies of *Lactarius vellereus*. A biomimetic transformation of stearoylvelutinal to isovelleral. Tetrahedron Lett 1991;32:2541-2544.
- 43. Heim J, Anke T, Mocek U, Steffan B, Steglich W. Antibiotics from basidiomycetes. XXIX: Pilatin, a new antibiotically active marasmane derivative from cultures of *Flagelloscypha pilatii* agerer. J Antibiot 1988;41:1752-1757.
- 44. Whittaker RH. New concepts of kingdoms or organisms. Evolutionary relations are better represented by new classifications than by the traditional two kingdoms. Science 1969;163:150-160.
- 45. Vidari G, Che Z, Garlaschelli L. New nardosinane and aristolane sesquiterpenes from the fruiting bodies of *Russula lepida*. Tetrahedron Lett 1998;39:6073-6076.
- Tan JW, Dong ZJ, Liu JK. New terpenoids from basidiomycetes *Russula lepida*. Helv Chim Acta 2000;83:3191-3197.
- 47. Tan JW, Dong ZJ, LIU JK. A new sesquiterpenoid from *Russula Lepida*. Acta Bot Sin 2001;43:329-330.
- Tan JW, Dong ZJ, Ding ZH, Liu JK. Z. Lepidolide, a novel seco-ring-A cucurbitane triterpenoid from *Russula lepida* (Basidiomycetes). Naturforsch [C] 2002;57:963-965.
- 49. Tan JW, Dong ZJ, Hu L, Liu JK. Lepidamine, the first aristolane-type Sesquiterpene Alkaloid from the Basidiomycete *Russula lepida*. Helv Chim Acta 2003;86:307-309.
- 50. Tan JW, Xu JB, Dong ZJ, Liu JK. Nigricanin, the first ellagic acid derived metabolite from the basidiomycete *Russula nigricans*. Helv Chim Acta 2004;87:1025-1028.
- 51. Xu YM, Deng JZ, Ma J, Chen SN, Marshall R, Jones SH, Johnson RK, Hecht SM. DNA damaging activity of ellagic acid derivatives. Bioorg Med Chem 2003;11:1593-1596.
- 52. Talcott ST, Lee JH. Ellagic acid and flavonoid antioxidant content of muscadine wine and juice. J Agric Food Chem 2002;50:3186-3192.
- 53. Uchida H, Nakakita Y, Enoki N, Abe N, Nakamura T, Munekata M. A novel compound related to chartreusin from a mutant of Streptomyces chartreusis. J Antibiot (Tokyo) 1993;46:1611-1615.
- 54. Hauser FM, Combs DW. Total synthesis of the chartreusin aglycon. J Org Chem 1980;45:4071-4073.
- Sugawara K, Tsunakawa M, Konishi M, Kawaguchi H. Elsamicins A and B, new antitumor antibiotics related to chartreusin. 2. Structures of elsamicins A and B. J Org Chem 1987;52:996-1001.
- Zhang L, Wang F, Dong ZJ, Steglich W, Liu JK. A new butenolide-type fungal pigment from the mushroom *Pulveroboletus ravenelii*. Heterocycles 2006;68:1455-1458.
- Wang XN, Tan RX, Liu JK. Xylactam, a new nitrogencontaining compound from the fruiting bodies of ascomycete *Xylaria euglossa*. J Antibiot (Tokyo) 2005;58:268-270.
- Wang XN, Tan RX, Wang F, Steglich W, Liu JK. The first isolation of a phlegmacin type pigment from the Ascomycete Xylaria euglossa. Z Naturforsch 2005; 60:333-336.
- Ma BJ, Liu JK. A new bitter diterpenoid from *Sarcodon* scabrosus. J Basic Microbial 2005;45:328-330.
- Ma BJ, Zhu HJ, Liu JK. Isolation and characterization of new bitter diterpenoids from the Basidiomycete Sarcodon scabrosus. Helv Chim Acta 2004;87:2877-2881.
- 61. Shibata H, Tokunaga T, Karasawa D, Horita A, Nakayama

M, Nozaki H, Tada T. Isolation and characterization of new bitter diterpenoids from the fungus sarcodon scabrosus. Agric Biol Chem 1989;53:3373-3375.

- 62. Ohta T, Kita N, Kobayashi N, Obara Y, Nakahata N, Ohizumi Y, Takaya Y, Oshima Y. Scabronine A, a novel diterpenoid having potent inductive activity of the nerve growth factor synthesis, isolated from the mushroom, *Sarcodon scabrosus*. Tetrahedron Lett 1998;39:6229-6232.
- 63. Kita T, Takaya Y, Oshima Y. Scabronines B, C, D, E and F, novel diterpenoids showing stimulating activity of nerve growth factor-synthesis, from the mushroom *Sarcodon scabrosus*. Tetrahedron 1998;54:11877-11886.
- 64. Wang XN, Du JC, Tan RX, Liu JK. Chemical constituents of basidiomycete Hydnum repandum. Chinese Traditional and Herbal Drugs 2005;36:1126-1130.
- 65. Wang F, Tan JW, Liu JK. Vibratilicin: a novel compound from the basidiomycete *Cortinarius vibratilis*. Helv Chim Acta 2004;87:1912-1915.
- 66. Liu JK, Tan JW, Dong ZJ, Ding ZH, Wang XH, Liu PG. Neoengleromycin, a novel compound from *Engleromyces goetzii*. Helv Chim Acta 2002;85:1439-1442.
- Hu L, Liu JK. p-Terphenyls from the basidiomycete Thelephora aurantiotincta. Z Naturforschc[C] 2003; 58:452-454.
- Hu L, Tan JW, Liu JK. Chemical constituents of the basidiomycete *Cortinarius umidicola*. Z Naturforsch [C] 2003;58:659-662.
- 69. Fang LZ, Shao HJ, Dong ZJ, Wang F, Yang WQ, Liu JK. Hypocrellin D, a cytotoxic fungal pigment from fruiting bodies of the ascomycete *Shiraia bambusicola*. J Antibiot (Tokyo) 2006;59:351-354.
- Wu H, Lao XF, Wang QW, Lu RR. Triterpene acids from Poria cocos and their anti-tumor-promoting effects. J Nat Prod 1989;52:948-953.
- Kishi T,Tahara S, Taniguchi N,Tsuda M, Tanaka C, Takahashi S. New perylenequinones from *Shiraia* bambusicola. Planta Med 1991;57:376-379.
- 72. Wang HK, Xie JX, Chang JJ, Hwang KM, Liu SY, Lawrence MB, Jing JB, Lee KH. Antitumor agents. 134. New shiraiachrome-A- and calphostin-C-related perylene derivatives as cytotoxic and antiviral agents and inhibitors of protein kinase C. J Med Chem 1992;35:2721-2727.
- 73. Yang WQ, Qin XD, Ding ZH, Shao HJ, Fang LZ, Liu JK. New phenyl-ethanediols from the culture broth of *Boletus edulis*. J Basic Microbiol 2007;47:191-193.
- Tan JW, Dong ZJ, Liu JK. New cerebrosides from the basidiomycete *Cortinarius tenuipes*. Lipids 2003; 38:81-84.
- 75. Qu Y, Zhang HB, Liu JK. Isolation and structure of a new ceramide from the Basidiomycete *Hygrophorus eburnesus*. Z Naturforsch [C] 2004;59:241-244.
- Gao JM, Zhang AL, Chen H, Liu JK. Molecular species of ceramides from the ascomycete truffle *Tuber indicum*. Chem Phys Lipids 2004;131:205-213.
- Gao JM, Zhang AL, Zhang CL, Liu JK. Paxillamide: a novel phytosphingosine derivative from the fruiting bodies of *Paxillus panuoides*. Helv Chim Acta 2004;87:1483-1487.
- 78. Gao JM, Hu L, Liu JK. A novel sterol from Chinese truffles *Tuber indicum*. Steroids 2001;66:771-775.
- 79. Wang F, Liu JK. Two new steryl esters from the basidiomycete *Tricholomopsis rutilans*. Steroids 2005;70:127-130.
- Shao HJ, Qin C, Wang F, Zhang YL, Luo DQ, Liu JK. A new cytotoxic lanostane triterpenoid from the basidiomycete *Hebeloma versipelle*. J Antibiot (Tokyo) 2005;58:828-831.
- 81. Wang F, Liu JK. A new steroidal glycoside from the fruiting bodies of Tylopilus virens (Boletaceae). Acta Bot Yun 2006;28:315-318.
- 82. Bernd S, Norbert A, Steglich W, Anke T. Montadial A, a cytotoxic metabolite from *Bondarzewia Montana*. J Nat Prod 1999;62:1425-1426.

Progress in cell membrane chromatography

Langchong He*, Sicen Wang, Guangde Yang, Yanmin Zhang, Changhe Wang, Bingxiang Yuan, Xiaofang Hou

School of Medicine, Xi'an Jiaotong University, Xi'an, China.

ABSTRACT: Cell membrane chromatography (CMC) was first established by He *et al.* in 1996. A bioaffinity chromatography technique, CMC has since proven to be an important method for studying drug-receptor interactions and screening active compounds from medicinal herbs. This paper briefly reviews the characteristics of the cell membrane stationary phase (CMSP), the CMC analytical system, and its applications.

Key Words: CMC, preparation, characteristics, applications

Introduction

The receptor concept proposed by Ehrlich and Langley in the early 1900s had little immediate impact upon pharmacology until Clark posited the interaction between the drug and the receptor in 1937 (1,2). Since that time, drug-receptor interaction has been a major part of receptor pharmacology. Applications of various new techniques in this field, such as the widespread radioligand-binding assay (RBA), have brought about the formation and development of receptor pharmacology (3,4). However, RBA results have difficulty reflecting the type of force and stereoselectivity of drug-receptor interactions. There is also limited ability to incorporate radioactive atoms into the structures of most drugs. Thus, direct information on drug-receptor interactions cannot be obtained using the RBA method for drugs that are not radioactively labeled. In 1996 (5), the authors developed a new technique for bioaffinity chromatography called cell membrane chromatography (CMC). Since then, it has been used to study drug-receptor interactions and screen for active components from medicinal herbs. In the CMC system, the cell membrane stationary

Received June 22, 2007 Accepted October 19, 2007 phase (CMSP) was prepared by immobilizing a cell membrane containing special receptors on a silica carrier. Interactions between drugs and receptors have been investigated directly using the CMC system. This system can readily identify active components acting on receptors in the CMSP. The CMC method is considered an important type of bio-membrane chromatography. The following briefly discusses several studies using the CMC method.

Characteristics of the CMSP

In contrast to normal liquid chromatography, an enzyme-activity-like cell membrane preparation must be maintained in RBA for the CMSP used in CMC. The procedures usually used for preparation of the CMSP and measurement of the surface features of the CMSP are described below (6-8).

Preparation of the cell membrane

Cells from tissues or cultured cells are dissociated by a hypoosmotic solution and centrifuged to remove nuclei and then centrifuged again to yield the cell membrane. The purity of the cell membrane is verified using a scanning electron microscope. The fact that the flaps of the cytoplasm membrane and the vesicles of the membrane structure can be clearly observed indicates that the procedure for preparing the cell membrane is suitable for use. The total ATPase activity and the protein level of the membrane should be determined when the cell membrane is stored.

Preparation of the CMSP

The key step in CMC is the preparation of the CMSP. Activated silica is placed in a reaction tube, which is followed by suspension of the cell membrane. Adsorption of the cell membrane on the activated silica surface takes place until equilibrium is reached. The whole adsorption process is carried out under vacuum and ultrasonication so that the cell membrane is distributed uniformly on the silica surface. Afterwards, the reaction mixture is diluted with an equal volume of deionized water. The phospholipids of the living cell membrane are able to fuse spontaneously with

^{*}*Correspondence to:* School of Medicine, Xi'an Jiaotong University. No. 76, Yanta West Street, #120, Xi'an, Shanxi Province 710061, China; e-mail: helc@mail.xjtu.edu.cn



Figure 1. An ideal image and actual micrograph of the CMSP. a: ideal image of the CMSP. a-1, silica carrier; a-2, membrane receptor; a-3, phospholipid layer. b: actual micrograph of the CMSP.

each other (self-fusion) on the silica surface in the aqueous solution until a resealed cell membrane layer is obtained. The supernatant in the reaction mixture is removed by centrifugation and the CMSP is then washed with Tris-HC1 buffer until no residual free cell membrane is detected on its surface. The purity of the cell membrane is verified using a scanning electron microscope.

Surface characteristics of the CMSP

In an aqueous solution, silanol groups (Si-OH) on a silica surface are very strongly polar and usually display strong, irreversible adsorption of biopolymers. Thus, the cell membrane is immobilized on the silica surface. However, one of the characteristics of cell membranes is to have a phospholipid bilayer with two kinds of strong interactions: ionic interaction among membrane polar heads and hydrophobic interaction among carbon chains in the interior of the cell membrane. An ideal image and actual micrograph of the CMSP are shown in Figure 1.

CMC Model System

Chromatographic system

The cell membrane is an important type of biomembrane that has enzymatic activity. In the CMC model system, the chromatographic conditions must imitate the physiological state as much as possible in order to maintain the activity of the CMSP while this system is running. Thus, typical CMC conditions usually include a sodium phosphate buffer or doubledistilled water as a mobile phase and a column temperature of 37°C. Additional conditions include a lower flow rate and a detection wavelength suited to detection with a UV detector.

Analytical instruments in CMC



Figure 2. A diagram of the CMC/UV system. a, transfer pump for mobile phase; b, sample; c, CMC column; c-1, CMSP; d, UV-D; e, retention curve; e-1, solvent peak; e-2, retention peak.



Figure 3. Combined system depicting CMC.

(1) CMC/UV system

The CMC/UV system is a general one (Figure 2). It can be used to study drug-receptor interactions. The results obtained from this system correspond well with those of RBA. The system can also be used to screen for active components.

(2) Combined system

A combined system can improve CMC qualitatively and quantitatively. This system is well-suited to screening for or identifying active components or compounds from traditional Chinese medicines, natural plants, and reaction mixtures in chemical synthesis through use of either an off-line or an on-line system as shown in Figure 3.

Typical Applications

Drug-receptor interactions

The CMC system has been applied extensively to the study of drug-receptor interactions and measurement of the affinity between drugs and receptors. Yuan and colleagues (9,10) used nine ligands of the α_1 -adrenergic receptor (AR) to investigate their chromatographic affinity for the α_{1D} -AR subtype. Human embryonic kidney (HEK) 293 cells expressed by cDNA of α_{1D} -AR subtypes were cultured and the CMSP was prepared. Then, the interactions between ligands and α_{1D} -AR in the CMSP were investigated using CMC. Their results showed that the prepared CMSP and CMC method were useful in evaluating affinities of drug-receptor and drug-receptor subtypes and screening for drugs selective to α_{ID} -AR. Yuan and He (11-13) prepared a CMSP and used it for rapid on-line chromatographic evaluation of ligand binding affinity to muscarinic acetylcholine receptor (mAChR) by immobilizing the rat cerebral cell membrane and guinea pig jejunum membrane on the surface of a silica carrier. Their data reflected the selectivity and specificity of interactions between drugs and mAChR and proved that CMC can be used to evaluate drug-receptor affinity for drug candidates. At the same time, Yuan and He (14) also prepared a CMSP of an expressed cell line and rabbit hepatocytes to study drug-receptor interactions.

In light of these findings, the CMC method can be used to investigate drug-receptor interactions. The results obtained from CMC correspond well with those of RBA.

Screening for active components from medicinal herbs

Medicinal herbs are very important natural resources for finding active compounds as part of new drug development. An effective screening technique is needed for such studies. The CMC method can be used for this purpose because it has both characteristics of chromatographic separation and active recognition from a mixture sample. In actual usage, different CMC models established for several target cells can be used for different medicinal herbs. Several CMC models were used to screen for the effective components from the following natural resources:

(1) Traditional Chinese medicines

Traditional Chinese medicines (TCMs) are clinically more effective at treating some diseases. The pharmacological effects of a TCM are usually produced by its active components. Thus, identifying components by means of modern screening techniques is crucial to elucidating the mechanisms and controlling the quality of TCMs. In this area, the CMC model has proven to be a useful screening tool (15).

In previous studies, Zhang et al. (16) and Liang et al. (17) used a cyno-blood vessel CMC model and rabbit arteriae aorta CMC model in pharmacological trials in vitro to screen for effective fractions and effective components of Angelica sinensis. They found that the effective fraction was the eluate of hexaneethyl acetate from the separated extract, and the effective components in the fraction were ligustilide, dimethyl phthalate, and diethyl phthalate, respectively. Li et al. (18) identified the effective components of Radix Notoginseng, Radix Salviae Miltiorrhizae, and Radix Angelicae with cardiac muscle, cerebrum, and blood vessel CMC models. In accordance with these screening results, a method of controlling the quality of Xinkangping as a TCM prescription for the treatment of coronary heart disease was studied. Zhao et al. (19) studied the effective components YYH-214 and YYH-216 in the roots and leaves of herba epimedii (Yin Yang Huo in Chinese, YYH) screened for using a blood vessel CMC model. They found that YYH-214 and YYH-216 exhibited potent vasodilatation in vitro. Screening results provided by the CMC model correlated well with pharmacological effects. Zhang et al. (20) screened for the effective components of Cladonia alpestris (Tai Bai Hua in Chinese, TBH) using a CMC model and studied their correlation with pharmacological effects. They found that TBHG8 was an effective component of TBH1 as an active fraction in TBH for cardiac muscle contractions in vitro. Liang et al. (21) identified the effective components ligustilide and butylidenephthalide from Ligusticum Chuanxiong, used as a traditional Chinese medicine, using a rat artery CMC model. Their results showed that the components effectively inhibited vasoconstriction of rat abdominal aorta segments in vitro. These effective components in Ligusticum Chuanxiong are mainly used to treat blood vessel diseases.

(2) Natural medicinal plants

In the research and development of new drugs, natural medicinal plants are another important resource in which to search for effective or leading compounds. Using a special target receptor in a CMC model allows the ready identification of bioactive components that react with receptors from natural medicinal plants. Zhang et al. (22) screened for the active components inhibiting HeLa cell proliferation in Libanotis buethorimensis using CMC and found that osthol in Libanotis buethorimensis may inhibit HeLa cell proliferation. He et al. screened the anti-angiogenesis activity of taspine from Leontice robustum using a human umbilical vein endothelial cell (HUVEC) CMC model (23,24). Further studies found that taspine may inhibit proliferation and migration of HUVEC and inhibit CAM neovascularisation. These results indicate that there is a correlation between CMC screening results and a drug's pharmacological effects. In addition, the anti-inflammatory activity of atractylenolide I and atractylenolide III from the rhizomes of *Atractylodes macrocephala Koidz* was screened using a white blood CMC model (25,26). Atractylenolide I and atractylenolide III exhibited good anti-inflammatory action in later studies.

In summary, the CMC system provides an analytical method with a high level of performance, selectivity, and efficiency not only for the study of drug-receptor interactions but also for the identification of active compounds from medicinal herbs. The technique behind the system should prove extremely useful in areas like pharmaceutical analysis, receptor pharmacology, and pharmacochemistry.

References

- 1. Triggle DJ. Pharmacological receptors: a century of discovery-and more. Pharm Acta Helv 2000;74:79-84.
- 2. Bennett MR. The concept of transmitter receptors: 100 years on. Neuropharmacology 2000;39:523-546.
- Testa R, Destefani C, Guarneri L, Poggesi E, Simonazzi I, Taddei C, Leonardi A. The α₁-adrenoceptor subtype is involved in the noradrenaline-induced contractions of rat aorta. Life Sci 1995;57:159-163.
- 4. Bucker SA, Oheim KW, Morse PA, Knepper SM, Hancock AA. α_{l} -adrenoceptor-subtype contractility in rat aorta is mediated by the α_{lD} subtype. Eur J Pharmacol 1996;297:241-248.
- He LC, Geng XD. Cell membrane chromatography-a new method for studying the drug-receptor interactions. New Progress for Biomedical Chromatography 1996;3:8-9.
- He LC. Cell Membrane Chromatography. Thesis for Doctoral Degree in Science. Northwest University, 1998.
- He LC, Yang GD, Geng XD. Enzymatic activity and chromatographic characteristics of the cell membrane immobilized on silica surface. Chin Sci Bull 1999;44:632-637.
- 8. He LC, Wang SC, Geng XD. Coating and fusing cell membrane onto a silica surface and their chromatographic characteristics. Chromatographia 2001;54:71-76.
- Zhang D, Yuan BX, Deng XL, Yang GD, He LC, Zhang YY, Han QD. Chromatography studies on bio-affinity of nine ligands of α₁-adrenoceptor to α_{1D} subtypes over-expressed in cell membrane. Sci China C Life Sci 2004;47:376-381.
- 10. Wang Y, Yuan BX, Deng XL, He LC, Zhang YY, Han QD. The preparation of HEK293 α_{1A} or α_{1B} cell membrane stationary phase and the chromatography affinity study of ligands of α_1 -adrenoceptor. Anal Biochem 2005;339:198-205.
- 11. Hou J, Yuan BX, He LC, Yang GD, Mi M. Evaluation of drug-muscarinic receptor affinities by using cell membrane chromatography. Chinese J Pharmcol Toxicol 2003;17:70-73.

- 12. Yuan BX, Hou J, Yang GD, Zhao LM, He LC. Comparison of determination of drug-muscarinic receptor affinity by cell membrane chromatography and by radioligand-binding assay with the cerebrum membrane of the Rat. Chromatographia 2005;61:381-384.
- Yuan BX, Hou J, He LC, Yang GD. Evaluation of drugmuscarinic receptor affinities using cell membrane chromatography and radioligand binding assay in guinea pig jejunum membrane. Acta Pharmacol Sin 2005;26:113-116.
- 14. Wang Y, Yuan BX, Deng XL, He LC, Wang SC, Zhang YY, Han QD. Comparison of alpha1-adrenergic receptor cell-membrane stationary phases prepared from expressed cell line and from rabbit hepatocytes. Anal Bioanal Chem 2006;386:2003-2011.
- 15. Huang X, Kong L, Li X, Chen X, Guo M, Zou H. Strategy for analysis and screening of bioactive compounds in traditional Chinese medicines. J Chromatogr B 2004;812:71-84.
- Zhao HR, Yang GD, He LC, Yang YJ. Screening the effective component of Angelica sinensis by cell membrance chromatography. Chinese Pharm J 2000;35:13-15. (in Chinese with English abstract)
- 17. Liang MJ, He LC. Analysis of the effective part and effective component of angelica sinensis in Siwutang. Chinese Journal of Analytical Chemistry 2004;32:83-86.
- Li HL, Yang GD, He LC. Identification and determination of Xinkangping. Chinese J Pharm Analysis 2001;21:348-351.
- Zhao XJ, Dang GC, Yang GD, He LC. Analysis and comparation of effective component in the roots and leaves of herba eplmedii. Chinese J Anal Chem 2002;30:195-197. (in Chinese)
- 20. Zhang HL, Yang GD, He LC, Yang YJ. Studies on screening the effective components of Cladonia alpestris and its correlation with pharmacological effects. Chinese J Pharm analysis 2003;38:92-94.
- 21. Liang MJ, He LC, Yang GD. Screening, analysis and *in vitro* vasodilatation of effective components from Ligusticum Chuanxiong. Life Sci 2005;78:128-133.
- 22. Zhang YJ, He LC. Screening active component inhibiting HeLa cell proliferation in Libanotis buethorimensis by using the method of cell membrane chromatography. Chinese Pharm J 2005;40:463-465.
- 23. Gao K, He LC, Yang GD. Screening the effective component of Leontice robustum by cell membrane chromatography. Chinese J Pharm analysis 2003;38:14-16.
- 24. Li YP, He LC. Inhibitory effects of the alkaloids from Radix Caulophylli on the proliferation of human vascular endothelial cell. Acad J XJTU 2005;17:185-187.
- 25. Li CQ, He LC. Establishment of the model of white blood cell membrane chromatography and screening of antagonizing TLR4 receptor component from Atractylodes macrocephala Koidz. Sci China C Life Sci 2006;49:182-189.
- Li CQ, He LC, Jin JQ. Atractylenolide I and atractylenolide III inhibit lipopolysaccharide-induced TNF-α and NO production in macrophages. Phytother Res 2007;21:347-353.

Derivatization reagents in liquid chromatography/electrospray ionization tandem mass spectrometry for biomedical analysis

Tomofumi Santa^{1, *}, Osama Y Al-Dirbashi², Takeshi Fukushima³

¹ Graduate School of Pharmaceutical Sciences, The University of Tokyo, Tokyo, Japan;

²National Laboratory for Newborn Screening, King Faisal Specialist Hospital & Research Centre, Riyadh, Saudi Arabia;

³ School of Pharmaceutical Sciences, University of Shizuoka, Shizuoka, Japan.

ABSTRACT: Liquid chromatography/electrospray ionization tandem mass spectrometry (LC/ESI-MS/MS) is one of the most prominent analytical techniques owing to its inherent selectivity and sensitivity. In LC/ESI-MS/MS, chemical derivatization is frequently used to enhance the MS/ MS detectability. The derivatization improves the separation and ionization efficiency. Moreover, the generated derivatives give particular product ions by CID (collision induced dissociation), which allow for the sensitive detection. In this review, we present an overview of the derivatization reagents which have been applied to LC/ESI-MS/MS, focusing on the applications involving small molecules in biomatrices.

Key Words: LC/ESI-MS/MS (liquid chromatography/ electrospray ionization tandem mass spectrometry), derivatization, reagent

Introduction

The development of sensitive and selective determination methods of trace level compounds is essential to elucidate their biological roles and functions in living systems. Recently, liquid chromatography/ mass spectrometry (LC/MS) is frequently utilized for this purpose. In particular, high-performance liquid chromatography/tandem mass spectrometry (LC/MS/MS) equipped with electrospray ionization (ESI) ion source is the most prominent method, as it requires lower temperature for ionization compared with other ionization methods, and thus it can be used for thermally unstable compounds. In addition the low

Received October 4, 2007 Accepted October 17, 2007 background noise level in MS/MS technology enables sensitive detection of the targeted compounds.

However, all the compounds can not be favorably analyzed by LC/ESI-MS/MS. For example, the ionization efficiencies are often extremely low and such compounds cannot be sensitively detected. An analyte should have the following properties to be sensitively analyzed by LC/ESI-MS/MS. Firstly, it must be in its ionic form in the solution phase or be chargeable through adduct formation in gas-phase reaction. Secondly, the analyte must have a non-polar region, since hydrophobic compounds can be well separated from salts and interfering compounds possessing suppression effects (1). And the non-polar ions prefer the droplet-air interface and reside at the droplet surface. Consequently these ions enter the gas phase more readily than those in the droplet interior and show a higher response (2-5). Thirdly, it is desirable that the target analyte fragments efficiently upon collision induced dissociation (CID) and generates an intense product ion for the sensitive MS/MS detection.

Chemical derivatization of the analyte is often used to enhance the detection sensitivity in ESI-MS. In the past decade, it was reported that the chemical derivatization of the analyte by the chargeable compounds improved ESI-MS responses of the target analytes (6-9). Since then, several reagents originally utilized in ultraviolet or fluorescence detection were borrowed for this purpose followed by the synthesis of others to be specifically used in LC/ESI-MS. These reagents were summarized in several review papers (10-13). These regents are aimed to enhance the ESI response but they are not designed to generate a particular product ion by CID. Therefore, the fragment patterns of the derivatives and the generation of a particular product ion depended on the structures of the generated derivatives, not on the reagents. On the contrary, the reagents developed specifically for LC/ ESI-MS/MS were designed to carry a structure suitable for MS/MS detection. They are efficiently fragmented by CID to generate particular product ions. In this review, we present an overview of the derivatization reagents which have been applied to LC/ESI-MS/MS,

^{*}*Correspondence to:* Graduate School of Pharmaceutical Sciences, The University of Tokyo, 7-3-1 Hongo, Bunkyo-ku, Tokyo 113-0033, Japan; e-mail: santa@mol.f.u-tokyo.ac.jp

Table 1.	Derivatiza	tion reagents	and analy	tes in	LC/ESI-MS/MS
10010 10	Derretter	eron reagento	, while while i		LC/LD1 110/110

	Reagent	Analyte	Detection limit	Ref
hydroxylamine 1005 mml. 14 hydroxylamine altronger (horne urine) 19 gwint. 15 hydroxylamine usiphatic aldehydes (mvinomental water) 0.063 µM (LOO) 10 cyclobraumedione aliphatic aldehydes (hisma) 20-100 pg 10 cyclobraumedione aliphatic aldehydes (hisma) 20-100 pg 10 Gir T T Softwarthydes (hisma) harin itsuse) 59 gc (LOO) 20 Gir T T Softwarthydes (hisma) harin itsuse) 10 gwint. 22 Das-H7 successignactone (fried filter paper blood) 10 final for itsusence 25 BMP testasterence: Soci-dihydrotestasterone (postati tissae) 10 final for itsusence 26 BMP testasterone: Graphate type notrosterosito (find thini, serum) 25 gg (min. 27 BMA dehydroxylamine 32 gg (min. 31 Das-Cl T/P-testasterone (musue plasma, brain) 25 gg (min. 30 Das-Cl T/P-testasterone (musue plasma, brain) 20 gg (min. 32 Das-Cl T/P-testasterone (musue plasma, brain) 20 gg (min	for ketones and aldehydes			
bydexylamine altenoges(florse unine) 13 gpml. 15 gpml. 55 DNPH aliphatic aldelydes (environmental water) µgl. range 17 Oxylobexamedione aliphatic aldelydes (florse unine) 0.06 JM (1.00) 16 DNPH aliphatic aldelydes (florse unine) 0.00 gpml. 27 Gir T 5-00myl.2 ⁻ desxyuridine (florle.33 cell) 3-4 fmol 22 Dms-IL succinylacetone (fried blod) spt. unine) 0.06 mg/g tissae 26 HMP testosterone, 5-duilydrotestosterone (furatal brod) spt. unine) 0.06 mg/g tissae 28 HMP testosterone, 5-duilydrotestosterone (furatal brod) spt. unine) 0.06 mg/g tissae 28 HMP testosterone, 5-duilydrotestosterone 27 mg/g tissae 28 IP S-kinds of sterodissach as testosterone 27 mg/g tissae 28 DAABD-MH2 alphatic aldelydes 28 29 mg/mL 21 Drs-C1 trainer (Tip-straind) statio, 17/e-thmplestinalial (vater smple) 1.0 mg/mL 33 Drs-C1 trainer (Tip-straind) statio, 17/e-thmplestinalial (vater smple) 29 mg/mL 34 <td>hydroxylamine</td> <td>testosterone (human serum)</td> <td>0.035 nmol/L</td> <td>14</td>	hydroxylamine	testosterone (human serum)	0.035 nmol/L	14
hydroxylamine succinylacetone (human urine) 0.06 ² , pM (1.00) f.6 DNPH aliphatic aldehydes (nvinomental waver) µ/L mage f.7 cyclohexameGone aliphatic aldehydes (fisma) Sp (1.00) 50 Gir T 5-forms/2-fores/seconyurine (fick 35 sc cl) 10 mg/mL 21 Gir T 5-forms/2-fores/seconyurine (fick 35 sc cl) 0.005 µM 22 Dns-Hz succinylacetone (first Blood spc, urine) 0.005 µM 23 Dns-Hz succinylacetone (first Blood spc, urine) 0.006 µW 23 HMP testosterone, 5-a-dihydrotestosterone (first Blood spc, urine) 0.5 mg/H (1.00) 25 HMP testosterone, 5-a-dihydrotestosterone (first Blood spc, urine) 25 mg/H (1.00) 20 JAABD-MILz aliphatic aldehydes 30-60 fmol 30 JDas-Cl 17/β-testosterone (mouse plasma, brain) 5 mg/H (1.00) 30 Dns-Cl 17/β-testosterone (mouse plasma, brain) 10 mg/mL 32 Dns-Cl 17/β-testosterone (mouse plasma, brain) 25 pg/mL 30 Dns-Cl 17/β-testosterone (mouse plasma, brain) <td>hydroxylamine</td> <td>altrenogest (horse urine)</td> <td>13 pg/mL</td> <td>15</td>	hydroxylamine	altrenogest (horse urine)	13 pg/mL	15
$\begin{array}{llllllllllllllllllllllllllllllllllll$	hydroxylamine	succinylacetone (human urine)	0.063 μM (LOQ)	16
eyelohexanchione aliphatia aldelyde (phasma) 20.100 pg // 9 aliphatia aldelyde (phasma) 5 pg (LOQ) 20 Gir T (3) (LOQ) 20 Gir T (3) (LOQ) 20 Gir T (3) (LOQ) 20 Gir T (3) (LOQ) 20 Das-Liz associated of the task of the paper blood) 10 ng/m. 21 Das-Liz associations (dired blood spd, urine) 00.05 µM (32 S) (LOQ) 20 Das-Liz associations (dired blood spd, urine) 00.05 µM (32 S) (LOQ) 20 Do Ng (10) (LO	DNPH	aliphatic aldehydes (environmental water)	μg/L range	17
5.5Spc (LOQ)205.5Gir P17-hydroxyprogestrone (dring flore paper blood)10 ng/mL21Gir TS-formyL-2-decoxymiden (HaL-3S cell)3-4 fmol22Das-Hzsuccinylaccine (drind Blood spct, urins)0.065 µM23HMPtestostrone, 5-a-dhydrotestostrone (norstatio tissue)1.0 ng/mL27HMPtestostrone, 5-a-dhydrotestostrone (human posite)1.0 fmol for testostrone25HMPtestostrone, 5-a-dhydrotestostrone (human slva)25 pg /mL27HMP5-reduced pregnane type neurosteroids (rat brain, serum)0.25 ng/mL30for discholar and phenols51.0 ng/mL30Das-Cl17/j-testosterone (mouse plasma, brain)0.25 ng/mL31Das-Cl17/j-estradio (strind, 17/g-estradio (vater sample)1.0 ng/mL33Das-Cl17/g-estradio (human plasma)2.0 rg/mL33Das-Cl17/g-estradio (human plasma)2.0 rg/mL33Das-Cl17/g-estradio (human plasma)2.5 g/mL35Das-Cl17/g-estradio (human plasma)2.5 g/mL35Das-Cl1.0 ng/mL3535Das-Cl1.0 ng/mL3536Das-Cl1.0 ng/mL3536Das-Cl1.0 ng/mL3536Das-Cl1.0 ng/mL3536Das-Cl1.0 ng/mL3536Das-Cl1.0 ng/mL3536Das-Cl1.0 ng/mL3536Das-Cl1.0 hydroxyyyene (human	cyclohexanedione	aliphatic aldehydes (plasma)	20-100 pg	19
Gir P[7-hydroxyprogestrome (drief filter paper blood)10 ng/mL21Das-Hzsccinylacctore (dried blood spot, trins)0.005 µM23Das-Hzsuccinylacctore (dried blood spot, trins)0.006 ng/mL22BMPtestosterone, 5c-dihydrotestorene (numan prostate)1.0 mg/mL trestosterone25HMPtestosterone, (trat brain, serum)0.06 ng/m trestosterone25HMPdebydroepiandrosterone (thuman sitva)25 ng/mL27HMPSc-reduced orgergane type, neurosteroid (rat brain, serum)0.06 ng/m trestosterone28HPSc-reduced orgergane type, neurosteroid (rat brain, serum)0.06 ng/m trestosterone28JAABD-MHzaliphatic aldebydes30-60 fmol30for alcohol and phenolsrestore, 17/p-estrafici, estruit, 17/p-estruit, 17/p-estruit, 17/p-estrafici, 17/p-estruit,	5,5'-dimethyl-1,3-cyclohexanedione	aliphatic aldehydes (human brain tissue)	5 pg (LOQ)	20
Gir T5-formyl-2-decoxyndine (Ha-S3 cell)3-f mol22Dms-Itzsuccinylacente (dired blood spt, urine)0005 µM23HMPtestosterone, 5-a-dihydrotestosterone (Invana prostatic Itsuse)1.0 ng/i issue24HMPtestosterone, 5-a-dihydrotestosterone (Invana prostatic)1.0 fruel (sizue)24HMPtestosterone, (rat brain, serum)0.0 for testosterone25HMPtestosterone (rat brain, serum)0.2 Sing/i issue28PABD>MItzaliphatic aldehydes30-60 fmol30for alcohols and phenols17/j-testosterone (mouse plasma, brain)21 gr ml31Dms-Clcertone, 17/j-estratical (serio, 17/j-estratical (water smple))1.0 ng/ml33Dms-Cl17/g-estratical (serio, 17/g-estratical (numan plasma)2.0 gr/ml33Dms-Cl1.0 ng/ml2.3 gr/ml333535Dms-Cl1.7/g-estratical (numan plasma)2.5 gr/ml3535Dms-Cl1.9.4/groxysyrene (numan urine)2.0 gr/ml3030Dms-Cl1.9.4/groxysyrene (numan urine)2.0 gr/ml30Dms-Cl1.9.4/groxysyrene (numan urine)2.0 gr/ml37Dms-Cl1.9.4/groxysyrene (numan urine)2.0 gr/ml30Dms-Cl1.9.4/groxysyrene (numan urine)2.0 gr/ml30Dms-Cl1.9.4/groxysyrene (numan urine)2.0 gr/ml37Dms-Cl1.9.4/groxysyrene	Gir P	17-hydroxyprogesterone (dried filter paper blood)	10 ng/mL	21
Das-Hzsuccurylacetone (intro blood spot, unne)0.005 M2.3IMPtestosterone, Sc-dihydrotestosterone (human prostatic fissue)1.0 mg/g tissue2.4IMPtestosterone, Sc-dihydrotestosterone (human prostatic fissue)1.0 mg/g tissue2.5IMPdehydroepiandrosterone (human siva)2.5 pg/nL2.7IMP5-ar-duced pregame type neurosteroids (rab train, serum)0.25 mg/g tissue2.8PH5-ar-duced pregame type neurosteroids (rab train, serum)0.25 mg/g tissue2.8DAABD-Milzaliphatic aldehydes0.6 of mol2.9Das-C11.7 fp-estrostorone (mouse plasma, brain)50 pg/ml.3.1Dns-C11.7 fp-estrostorone (mouse plasma, brain)2.1 pg/ml.3.2Dns-C11.7 fp-estrostorone (mouse plasma, brain)0.2 fg/ml.3.3Dns-C11.7 fp-estrostorone (mouse plasma, brain)0.2 fg/ml.3.3Dns-C11.7 fp-estrostorone (mouse plasma)0.2 fg/ml.3.3Dns-C11.7 fp-estrostorone (mouse plasma)0.2 fg/ml.3.3Dns-C11.7 fp-estrostorone (mouse plasma)2.5 pg/ml.3.3Dns-C11.7 fp-estrostore2.7 pg/ml.3.3Dns-C11.7 fp-estrostore2.7 pg/ml.3.	Gir T	5-formyl-2'-deoxyuridine (Hela-S3 cell)	3-4 fmol	22
HMPtestosteron, 5o-dihydrotestosteron (prostatic tissue)1.0 mg/ issue2.4HMPtestosteron, 5o-dihydrotestosteron (prostatic tissue)1.0 fmol for testosterone2.5 pg/nl.2.5HMPtestosteron (rab rain, serum)0.06 ng/ issue2.6HMP5 kinds of sterods such as testosterone2.5 mg/ issue2.8IP5 kinds of sterods such as testosterone2.5 mg/ issue2.8DAABD-MHzaliphatic aldehydes30-60 fmol30for alcohols and phenols50 mg/ml.31Drs.C117p-testosterone (mouse plasma, brain)50 mg/ml.32Drs.C117p-testosterone (mouse plasma, brain)2.9 mg/ml.33Drs.C115 kinds of endogenous estrogen (human urine)2 pg34Drs.C117p-estradiol (mama serum)0.2 fg/ml.35Drs.C1northindrone, ethinylestradiol (human plasma)2.5 pg/ml.35Drs.C1northindrone, ethinylestradiol (human plasma)2.5 pg/ml.36Drs.C1porpifol (rat plasma)2.5 pg/ml.36Drs.C1propifol (rat plasma)2.5 pg/ml.37Drs.C1propifol (rat plasma)0.0 fmol/fl.37Drs.C1propifol (rat plasma)0.0 fmol/fl.37Drs.C1propifol (r	Dns-Hz	succinylacetone (dried blood spot, urine)	0.005 μM	23
IMPtestosterone, 5.or-dihydrotstosterone (human prostatu)1.0 fm of restosterone25HMPdehydroopiandrosterone (human sitva)25 pg/ml.27HMP5 kinds of sterodis such as testosterone25 mg/ml.27HP5 kinds of sterodis such as testosterone2 fmol29DAABD-MHzaliphatic aldehydes3030for alcohols and phenols50 pg/mL31Dns-C117,-estosterone (mouse plasma, brain)50 pg/mL31Dns-C117,-estosterone (mouse plasma, brain)50 pg/mL33Dns-C115 kinds of endogenous estrogen (human urine)2 pg34Dns-C117, de-stradio (kuman serum)0, 6 pg36Dns-C117/p-estradio (tota pkr plasma)2, 5 pg/ml.36Dns-C117/p-estradio (tota pkr plasma)2, 5 pg/ml.36Dns-C11-hydroxypyrene (human nine)20 pg/ml.30Dns-C11-hydroxypyrene (human plasma)2, 5 pg/ml.37Dns-C11-hydroxypyrene (human nine)20 pg/ml.30Dns-C11-hydroxypyrene (human nine)20 pg/ml.30Dns-C11-hydroxypyrene (human nine)20 pg/ml.30Dns-C11-hydroxypyrene (human nine)20 pg/ml.37Dns-C11.hydroxypyrene (human nine)20 pg/ml. </td <td>HMP</td> <td>testosterone, 5α-dihydrotestosterone (prostatic tissue)</td> <td>1.0 ng/g tissue</td> <td>24</td>	HMP	testosterone, 5α -dihydrotestosterone (prostatic tissue)	1.0 ng/g tissue	24
HMPtestsoterone (rat Dram, scrum)0.06 ng/g tissue26HMPdehytoropiandrosterone (human silva)25 pg/ml.27HMP5 kinds of sterodis such as testsoterone25 fm/ml.27DAABD-Mitzaliphatic aldehydes30-60 fmol30for alcohols and phenols5050 gg/ml.30Das-C117/j-estradiol, estroj, 17/a-chinylestradiol (queues environmental sample)10 ng/ml.33Das-C117/j-estradiol, estroj, 17/a-chinylestradiol (queues environmental sample)10 ng/ml.33Das-C115 kinds of endogenous estrogen (human urine)2 pg34Das-C117/j-estradiol (human plasma)2.5 pg/ml.35Das-C1introding, chinylestradiol (queues nyinomental sample)2.5 pg/ml.36Das-C1introding, chinylestradiol (human plasma)2.5 pg/ml.37Das-C1introding, chinylestradiol (human plasma)2.5 pg/ml.37Das-C1introding, chinylestradiol (human plasma)20 gg/ml.41propiorl (artiplasma)20 ng/ml.4041profiorl (artiplasma)20 gg/ml.4041profiorl (artiplasma)100 fg4141profiorl (artiplasma)100 fg41profiorl (artiplasma)100 fg41profiorl (artiplasma)100 fg41profiorl (artiplasma)100 fg41profiorl (artiplasma)100 fg41profiorl (artiplasma)100 fg41profiorl (artiplasma)100 fg41<	HMP	testosterone, 5α -dihydrotestosterone (human prostate)	1.0 fmol for testosterone	25
$\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	HMP	testosterone (rat brain, serum)	0.06 ng/g tissue	26
HMPSchreduced pregnant type neurosteroots (rat bran, serum)0.2 Sing it issue2.8HPS kinds of steroots such as testosterone2 fmol29DAABD-MIIzaliphatic aldehydes30-60 fmol30for alcohols and phenols50 pg/mL31Dns-Clestrone, 179-estradiol, estriol, 17-a-ethinytestradiol (water sample)10 ng/mL33Dns-Cl170-ethinytestradiol (queuces environmental sample)10 ng/mL33Dns-Cl15 kinds of endogenous estrogen (human urine)2 pg34Dns-Cl179-estradiol (human serum)0.6 kpg36Dns-Clnorethindrone, ethinytestradiol (human plasma)2.5 pg/mL36Dns-Clnorethindrone, ethinytestradiol (human plasma)2.5 pg/mL38Dns-Cl1-hydroxy-4-cholesten-3-one (human plasma)20 pg/mL40Dos-Cl1-hydroxy-4-cholesten-3-one (human plasma)20 pg/mL40propionyt landydide; benzoyl anhydrideribosides, nucleotides (lolant)attomole-low ferntomole range1NAestrone, estradiol, androsterone2 fmol2957HCl-butanolmethytmalonic acid (human serum, plasma urine)0.05 µmol/L56HCl-butanolmethytmalonic acid (human serum, plasma urine)0.02 µmol/L57HCl-butanolmethytmalonic acid (human serum, plasma)0.07 pmol59HCl-butanolmethytmalonic acid (human serum, plasma)0.02 µmol/L67Adamber Linguistic acids0.03 µmol/L614-0 mol/L60HCl-butanol<	HMP	dehydroepiandrosterone (human silva)	25 pg/mL	27
HP Skinds of sterolds such as testosterone 2 fmol 29 DAABD-Miliz alphatic aldehydes 30-60 fmol 30 for alcohols and phenols 50 pg/mL 31 Dns-C1 17β-testoisterone (mouse plasma, brain) 50 pg/mL 31 Dns-C1 172-e-thinylestradiol (aqueous environmental sample) 10 ng/mL 33 Dns-C1 15 kinds of endegenous estregen (human urine) 2 pg 34 Dns-C1 refninylestradiol (monkey plasma) 0.2 fg/mL 35 Dns-C1 entinylestradiol (human plasma) 2.5 pg/mL 35 Dns-C1 norothindrone, thinylestradiol (human plasma) 2.5 pg/mL 38 Dns-C1 entinylestradiol (human plasma) 2.5 pg/mL 38 Dns-C1 inhydrokey-tcholestern-s-one (human plasma) 20 ng/mL 40 propoint aniydride; benzoyl anhydride ribosides, nucleotides (plant) atomole-low femtomole range 1 NA estrone, estradiol, nartosterore 2 fmol 2 2 NA methylmalonic acid (human serum, plasma urine) 0.05 µmol/L 56 for carboxylic acids methylmalonic acid (human serum, plasma urine) 0.05 µmol/L 56 HCI-butanol methylmalonic acid (human serum, plasma) 00 rg mol/L 56 </td <td>HMP</td> <td>5α-reduced pregnane type neurosteroids (rat brain, serum)</td> <td>0.25 ng/g tissue</td> <td>28</td>	HMP	5α -reduced pregnane type neurosteroids (rat brain, serum)	0.25 ng/g tissue	28
DAABD-MIT2anpathe alochydes30-60 fmol30for alcohols and phenolsfor alcohols and phenols5017Das-Clestrone, 179-estradiol, estriol, 17, e-thinylestradiol (water sample)10 ng/mL33Das-Cl1715 kinds of endogenous estrogen (human urine)2 pg m34Dns-Cl15 kinds of endogenous estrogen (human urine)2 pg mL35Dns-Cl173-estradiol (human plasma)2.5 pg/mL36Dns-Clethinylestradiol (nokyet plasma)2.5 pg/mL36Dns-Clethinylestradiol (human plasma)2.5 pg/mL36Dns-Clethinylestradiol (human plasma)2.0 pg/mL40Dns-Clpropfol (rat plasma)20 pg/mL40Dns-Clintervention (human plasma)20 pg/mL40Dns-Clrobotypyrene (human urine)20 pg/mL40Dns-Clrobotypyrene (human urine)20 pg/mL40Pocolinic acidrobotypyrene (human plasma)100 (g41NAestrone, estradiol, androsterone2 fmol29Protorotylia acidsmethylmalonic acid (human plasma)005 µmol/L56HCl-butanolmethylmalonic acid (human serum, plasma)0.01 µmol/L (S/N = 40)57HCl-butanolmethylmalonic acid (human serum, plasma)0.02 µmol/L60AdaBD-AEpristanic, phytanic, C22-0, C24.0 and C26-071MBD-Fbogenic amines (tryptamine, histamine, agmatine, nordinal edi)0.01 pg for diaminopyree72MBD-Fblacenic acid (tral plasma)		5 kinds of steroids such as testosterone	2 fmol	29
for action/s and phenolsSp pg/mLS1Dns-Clestrone, 17β-estradiol, estroi, 17α-ethinylestradiol (water sample)1.0 ng/mL33Dns-Cl17α-ethinylestradiol (aquecus environmental sample)1.0 ng/mL33Dns-Cl15 kinks of endogenous estrogen (human urine)2 pg34Dns-Clethinylestradiol (monkey plasma)0.6 pg86Dns-Cl17β-estradiol (human serum)0.6 pg86Dns-Clnorethindrone, ethinylestradiol (human plasma)2.5 pg/mL87Dns-Clproprol (rat plasma)2.0 gg/mL86Dns-Clproprol (rat plasma)20 ng/mL40Dns-Clproprol (rat plasma)100 fg41propolnyl ahydride; benzoyl ahydrideribosides, nucleotides (plant)atomole-low femtomole range17NAestrone, estradiol, adrosterone27fmol56ICI-butanolmethylmalonic acid (human serum, plasma urine)0.05 µmol/L56ICI-butanolmethylmalonic acid (human serum, plasma urine)0.12 µmol/L (S/N = 40)58ICI-butanolmethylmalonic acid (human serum, plasma)6156ICI-butanolnitrotryrosine (rat plasma)20 ng/mL for VA57DAABD-AECS-66 di-carboxylic acids20non/L60NBD-FD/amino acids (Intra serum, plasma)00 rg ymol/L57NBD-FD/amino acids (rat narous system)0.1 pg for diaminopyrene73acetic anhydrideshingosine-1-phosphate dihydrosingosine-1-phosphate dihydrosingosine-1-phosphate dih	DAABD-MHZ	aliphatic aldenydes	30-60 fmol	30
Dns-Cl17f-testosteron (mouse plasma, brain)50 pg/ml.37Dns-Clestrone, 17f-estradiol (aqueous environmental sample)1.0 ng/mL33Dns-Cl15 kinds of endogenous environmental sample)1.0 ng/mL33Dns-Clethinylestradiol (monkey plasma)0.2 fg/mL35Dns-Clinvinvestradiol (human serum)0.6 pg36Dns-Clnorethindrone, ethinylestradiol (human plasma)2.5 pg/mL for ethinylestradiol37Dns-Clethinyl estradiol (human plasma)2.5 pg/mL38Dns-Clpropfol (rat plasma)20 ng/mL (analytical range)39Dns-Cl1-hydroxy4-cholesten-3-one (human plasma)100 fg41propionyl anhydride; benzoyl anhydriderdosies, nucleotides (plant)attomole-low framtomole range12propionyl anhydride; benzoyl anhydriderdosies, nucleotides (plant)attomole-low framtomole range19prof carboxylic acidsrethylmalonic acid (human serum, plasma urine)0.05 µmol/L56HCI-butanolmethylmalonic acid (human serum, plasma)007 pmol59HCI-butanolmethylmalonic acid (human plasma)007 pmol59HCI-butanolmethylmalonic acid (human plasma)200 ng/mL67A 200 ng/mLvalproize acid (VA) and its metabolites (human plasma)200 ng/mL67JAABD-AEpristaic, phystain; (C22-0, C24-0 and C26-0)77Trimethylamino-ehylalcohol (TAME)valproize acid (NA) adi its metabolites (human plasma)200 ng/mL72JAABD-AED/L-amino acids (ce	for alcohols and phenols			
Dns-Clestrone, 17/6-estradiol, estriol, 17/a-estradiol, estrol, 17/a-estradiol, water sample)32Dns-Cl17/a-estradiol (aqueous environmental sample)1.0 ng/mL33Dns-Cl15 kinds of endogenous estrogen (human urine)2 pg34Dns-Cl17/β-estradiol (human sexum)0.6 pg36Dns-Cl17/β-estradiol (human plasma)2.5 pg/mL for ethinylestradiol37Dns-Clnorethindrone, ethinylestradiol (human plasma)2.5 pg/mL for ethinylestradiol37Dns-Cl1-bydroxyptrene (human urine)20 ng/mL (analytical range)39Dns-Cl1-bydroxyptrene (human urine)20 ng/mL (analytical range)40poolinic acid7a-hydroxy-4-cholesten-3-one (human plasma)100 fg41propionyl anhydride; benzoyl anhydrideribosides, nucleotides (plant)attomole-low fermionele range1NAestrone, estradiol, androsterone2 fmol39fCl-butanolmethylmalonic acid (human serum, plasma urine)0.05 µmol/L56fCl-butanolmethylmalonic acid (human plasma)00 rpmol59HCl-butanolmethylmalonic acid (human plasma)200 ng/mL for VA67for camboxylic acids00 rpmol5977HCl-butanolmethylmalonic acid (human serum, plasma)200 ng/mL for VA67for anninesvery long chain faty acids (human plasma)200 ng/mL for VA67for annino-estrylealohol (TAME)very long chain faty acids (human serum)200 ng/mL73acetic anhydridepristaire, phytanic, C22.	Dns-Cl	17β-testosterone (mouse plasma, brain)	50 pg/mL	31
Dns-Cl $17a$ -ethnylestradiol (aqueous environmental sample) 1.0 ng/mL , 33 Dns-Cl15 kinds of endogenous estrogen (human urine) 2 pg 34 Dns-Clethnylestradiol (nonkey plasma) 0.2 fg/mL , 35 Dns-Clnorethindrone, ethnylestradiol (human plasma) 2.5 pg/mL for ethinylestradiol 37 36 Dns-Clethnyl estradiol (human plasma) 2.5 pg/mL , 36 Dns-Clporofol (at plasma) 20 ng/mL (analytical range) 39 Dns-Cli-hydroxylyrene (human urine) 20 pg/mL , 40 pocolinic acid $7a$ -hydroxy4-cholesten-3-one (human plasma) 100 fg 41 pocolinic acid $7a$ -hydroxy4-cholesten-3-one (human plasma) 100 fg 41 NAestrone, estradiol, androsterone 2 finol 29 for carboxylic acidsmethylmalonic acid (human serum, plasma urine) 0.05 µmol/L 58 HCl-butanolmethylmalonic acid (human plasma) 20 ng/ml , 60 59 HCl-butanolnitrotyrosine (at plasma) 007 pmol 59 HCl-butanolnitrotyrosine (carebroxylin acids) 20 ng/ml , 60 70 HCl-butanolnitrotyrosine (at plasma) 20 ng/ml , 70 58 HCl-butanolnitrotyrosine (at plasma) 007 pmol 59 HCl-butanolnitrotyrosine (at plasma) 20 ng/ml , 70 70 DAABD-AEpristanic, phytanic, C22.0, C24.0 and C26.0 70 NBAantinonitroprene diaminopyrene (at urine,	Dns-Cl	estrone, 17 β -estradiol; estriol, 17 α -ethinylestradiol (water sample)		32
Dns-Cl15 kinds of endogenous estrogen (human urine)2 pg34Dns-Clethinylestradiol (nonckey plasma)0.6 pg35Dns-Cl17β-estradiol (human plasma)2.5 pg/ml. for ethinylestradiol (human plasma)2.5 pg/ml.Dns-Clethinyl estradiol (human plasma)2.5 pg/ml.38Dns-Clpropfol (rat plasma)2.5 pg/ml.38Dns-Cll-hydroxsyptreen (human urine)20 ng/ml. (analytical range)39Dns-Cll-hydroxsyptreen (human urine)20 pg/ml.40pocolinic acid 7α -hydroxy-4-cholesten-3-one (human plasma)100 fg41propionyl anhydride; benzoyl anhydrideribosides, nucleotides (plan)attomole-low femtomole range1protoinyl anhydride; benzoyl anhydrideestrodiol, adrosterone2 fmol56flCl-butanolmethylmalonic acid (human plasma, urine)0.05 µmol/L56HCl-butanolmethylmalonic acid (human plasma)0.07 pmol59HCl-butanolnitrotyrosine (rat plasma)0.07 pmol59HCl-butanolhomocarnosine (cerebrospinal fluid)20 nmol/L60AABD-AEC5-C6 di-carboxylic acids0.025 µM for glutaric acid70DAABD-AEbriggsine -l-photsphate (buman plasma)20 ng/ml. for VA72AABD-AEbriggsine -l-photsphate (buran plasma)0.12 µmol/L72AABD-AEbriggsine -l-photsphate (buran plasma)0.12 µmol/L72AABD-AEbriggsine -l-photsphate (buran plasma)0.10 ng/ml. for VA72NBD-FD_L-	Dns-Cl	17α -ethinylestradiol (aqueous environmental sample)	1.0 ng/mL	33
Dns-Clethinylestradiol (monkey plasma)0.2 fg/mL.35Dns-Cl17b-estradiol (human serum)0.6 pg36Dns-Clnorethindrone, ethinylestradiol (human plasma)2.5 pg/mL for ethinylestradiol37Dns-Clpropfol (rat plasma)20 ng/mL (analytical range)39Dns-Cl1-hydroxyprene (human urine)20 pg/mL.40pocolinic acid7a-hydroxy-4-cholesten-3-one (human plasma)100 fg41propionyl anhydrideribosides, nucleotides (plant)attomole-low fentomole range1NAestrone, estradiol, androsterone2 fmol29for carboxylic acidsHCI-butanolmethylmalonic acid (human serum, plasma urine)0.05 µmol/L56HCI-butanolmethylmalonic acid (human serum, plasma urine)0.05 µmol/L60HCI-butanolmethylmalonic acid (human plasma)20 ng/mL60HCI-butanolmethylmalonic acid (human plasma)20 ng/mL60HCI-butanolnitrotyrosine (rat plasma)0.07 pmol59HCI-butanolnitrotyrosine (carebrospinal fluid)20 ng/mL for VA67DAABD-AEC5-C6 G-carboxylic acids7072for aminesvalproic acid (VA) and its metabolites (human plasma)20 ng/mL for VA67DAABD-AEbiogenic amines (tryplamine, histamine, agmatine, agmatine, anglatine, aligna)95.150 ng/mL73acetic anhydrideshingosine-1-phosphate dihydrosingosine-1-phosphate (bovine)95.150 ng/mL74acetic anhydrideshingosine-1-phosphate dihydrosingosine-	Dns-Cl	15 kinds of endogenous estrogen (human urine)	2 pg	34
Dms-Cl17β-estradiol (human pravm)0.6 pg36Dms-Clnorethindrone, ethniylestradiol (human plasma)2.5 pg/mL for ethniylestradiol37Dms-Clethniyl estradiol (human plasma)2.5 pg/mL38Dms-ClI-hydroxyprene (human urine)20 pg/mL40pocolinic acid7c-hydroxy-4-cholesten-3-one (human plasma)100 fg41propionyl anhydrid; broides, nucleotides (plant)attomole-low femtomole range1robides, nucle	Dns-Cl	ethinylestradiol (monkey plasma)	0.2 fg/mL	35
Dms-Clnorethindrone, ethinylestradiol (human plasma)2.5 pg/mL for ethinylestradiol 37 2.5 pg/mL for ethinylestradiol 37 2.5 pg/mL for ethinylestradiol 37 2.5 pg/mL 38 30 ng/mL (analytical range)39 30 ng/mL 40 40 100 fg41 41 41propionyl anhydride; benzoyl anhydride NArobosides, nucleotides (plant)attomole-low femtomole range 41140 60 ng/mL56 60 ng/mL56 70 70 70 70 70 ng/mL70 70 70 ng/mL70 70 70 ng/mL70 <td>Dns-Cl</td> <td>17β-estradiol (human serum)</td> <td>0.6 pg</td> <td>36</td>	Dns-Cl	17β-estradiol (human serum)	0.6 pg	36
Dns-C1ethnyl estradiol (human plasma)2.5 pg/mL38Dns-C1propfol (at plasma)20 ng/mL (analytical range)39Dns-C11-hydroxypyrene (human urine)20 pg/mL40pocolinic acid7a-hydroxy-4-cholesten-3-one (human plasma)100 fg41propionyl anhydride; benzoyl anhydrideThosides, nucleotides (plan)attomole-low fentomole range1NAestrone, estradiol, androsterone2 fmol29for carboxylic acidsmethylmalonic acid (human serum, plasma urine)0.05 µmol/L56HCl-butanolmethylmalonic acid (human serum, plasma)58HCl-butanolmethylmalonic acid (human serum, plasma)58HCl-butanolmethylmalonic acid (human serum, plasma)61HCl-butanolhomocarnosine (cerebrospinal fluid)20 nmol/L60trimethylamino-ethylalcohol (TAME)very long chain fatty acids (human plasma)000 rg/mL for VA67DAABD-AEpristanic, phytanic, C2:0, C24:0 and C26:07000.025 µM for glutaric acid70DAABD-AED-L-amino acids (central nervous system)55-150 ng/mL73acetic anhydrideshingosine-1-phosphate dhydrosingosine-1-phosphate (bovin shingosine-1-phosphate dhydrosingosine-1-phosphate (bovin serum, human endotherial cell)0.1 pg for diaminopyrene75NBD-FDL-amino acids (trat plasma)0.2-0.3 fmol77pentafluoropropionic acid anhydridediamines (human urine, plasma)0.1 ong/mL78NT18 kinds of volatile primary and secondary amines (air sample)	Dns-Cl	norethindrone, ethinylestradiol (human plasma)	2.5 pg/mL for ethinylestradiol	37
Dns-C1proptol (rat plasma)20 ng/mL (analytical range)30Dns-C11-hydroxyprene (human urine)20 pg/mL40pocolinic acid 7α -hydroxy-4-cholesten-3-one (human plasma)100 fg41propionyl anhydride; benzoyl anhydrideribosides, nucleotides (plant)attomole-low femtomole range1NAestrone, estradiol, androsterone2 fmol29for carboxylic acidsmethylmalonic acid (human serum, plasma urine)0.05 µmol/L56HCI-butanolmethylmalonic acid (human serum, plasma urine)0.12 µmol/L (S/N = 40)57HCI-butanolmethylmalonic acid (human serum, plasma)007 pmol59HCI-butanolnitrofyrosine (rat plasma)0.07 pmol59HCI-butanolhomocarnosine (cerebrospinal fluid)20 mg/mL for VA67QAABD-AEC5-C6 di-carboxylic acids0.025 µM for glutaric acid70DAABD-AEpristanic, phytanic, C22-0, C24-0 and C26-071for aminesNBD-FD_L-amino acids (central nervous system)95-150 ng/mL73acetic anhydrideshingosine-1-phosphate (dihydrosingosine-1-phosphate (bovine serum, human endotherial cell)0.1 pg for diaminopyrene75NBD-FD_L-amino acids (rat plasma)0.2-0.3 fmol77NBD-F18 kinds of volatile primary and secondary amines (air sample)0.1-20 25 ng/µL76NIT18 kinds of volatile primary and secondary amines (air sample)0.1 pg for diaminopyrene75NBA3,5-dinitrosalicylic acid anhydride (poultry muscle and liver)0.04 m	Dns-Cl	ethinyl estradiol (human plasma)	2.5 pg/mL	38
Dns-C11-hydroxyprene (human urine)20 pg/mL40pocolinic acid7a-hydroxycholesten-3-one (human plasma)100 fg41propionyl anhydride; benzoyl anhydrideribosides, nucleotides (plant)attomole-low femtomole range1NAestrone, estradiol, androsterone2 fmol29for carboxylic acidsmethylmalonic acid (human serum, plasma urine)0.05 µmol/L56HCI-butanolmethylmalonic acid (human serum, plasma)0.12 µmol/L (S/N = 40)57HCI-butanolmethylmalonic acid (human serum, plasma)0.07 pmol59HCI-butanolnitrotyrosine (rat plasma)0.07 pmol59HCI-butanolnitrotyrosine (rat plasma)0.07 pmol60trimethylamino-ethylalcohol (TAME)very long chain fatty acids (human plasma)200 ng/mL60trimethylamino-benzylaminevalproic acid (VA) and its metabolites (human plasma)0.012 µmol/L60DAABD-AEC5-C6 di-carboxylic acids0.025 µM for glutaric acid70DAABD-AEpristanic, phytanic, C22-0, C24-0 and C26:071for aminesNBD-FD/L-amino acids (central nervous system)95-150 ng/mL73acetic anhydrideshingosine-1-phosphate (binyrosingosine-1-phosphate (borine serum, human endotherial cell)0.1 pg for diaminopyrene75NT18 kinds of volatile primary and secondary amines (air sample)0.1 pg for diaminopyrene75NT18 kinds of volatile primary and secondary amines (air sample)0.1 pg for diaminopyrene75NT18 kinds of volatile	Dns-Cl	propfol (rat plasma)	20 ng/mL (analytical range)	39
pocolinic acid//a-hydroxy-4-cholesten-5-one (human plasma)100 fg41propionyl anhydride; benzoyl anhydrideribosides, nucleotides (plant)attomole-low femtomole range1NAattomole-low femtomole of pressor2fmol29for carboxylic acidsmethylmalonic acid (human plasma urine)0.05 µmol/L56HC1-butanolmethylmalonic acid (human plasma, urine)0.12 µmol/L (S/N = 40)57HC1-butanolmethylmalonic acid (human plasma)0.07 pmol59HC1-butanolnitrotyrosine (rat plasma)0.07 pmol59HC1-butanolnitrotyrosine (crebrospinal fluid)20 nmol/L60trimethylamino-ethylalcohol (TAME)very long chain fatty acids (human plasma)200 ng/mL for VA67DAABD-AECS-C6 di-carboxylic acids000 zg/mL for VA67DAABD-AEpristanic, phytanic, C22:0, C24:0 and C26:071for aminesNBD-FD_L-amino acids (central nervous system)95-150 ng/mL73acetic anhydrideshingosine-1-phosphate (dhydrosingosine-1-phosphate (bovine tarmino acids (central nervous system)95-150 ng/mL73acetic anhydride pentafluorobenzyl clorideaminonitropyrene diaminopyrene (rat urine, blood)0.1 pg for diaminopyrene75NBD-FD_L-amino acids (central nervous system)95-150 ng/mL73acetic anhydride pentafluorobenzyl cloride amino acids18 kinds of volatile primary and secondary amines (air sample)0.12-0.25 ng/µL76NBA3,5-dinitrosalicylic acid anhydride (poultry muscle and liver) <td>Dns-Cl</td> <td>1-hydroxypyrene (human urine)</td> <td>20 pg/mL</td> <td>40</td>	Dns-Cl	1-hydroxypyrene (human urine)	20 pg/mL	40
propionyl anhydrae; benzoyl anhydraernbosikes, nucleotades (plant)attomole-low femtomole range1NAestrone, estradiol, androsterone2 fmol29for carboxylic acidsmethylmalonic acid (human serum, plasma urine)0.05 μ mol/L56HCl-butanolmethylmalonic acid (human plasma)0.07 pmol59HCl-butanolmethylmalonic acid (human plasma)0.07 pmol59HCl-butanolmethylmalonic acid (human plasma)0.07 pmol59HCl-butanolhomocarnosine (cerebrospinal fluid)20 nmol/L60trimethylamino-tenzylaninevalproic acid (VA) and its metabolites (human plasma)200 ng/mL for VA67DAABD-AEpristanic, phytanic, C22:0, C24:0 and C26:071for aminesNBD-Fbiogenic amines (tryptamine, histamine, agmatine, NBD-F0.6 ng/mL73NBD-FD,L-amino acids (central nervous system)95-150 ng/mL73acetic anhydrideantinotropyrene diaminopyrene (rat urine, blood)0.1 pg for diaminopyrene75NIT18 kinds of volatile primary and secondary amines (air sample)0.12-0.25 ng/µL76pentafluoropropionic acid anhydridediamines (human urine, plasma)0.2-0.3 fmol77pritabenzyl chloroformGABA agonist (rat plasma)10 ng/mL78pittAS3,5-dinitrosalicylic acid anhydride (poultry muscle and liver)0.04 mg/kg81nitrobenzyl chloroformphentbyl isothiocyanate (human plasma)10 atto mole84for miscellaneous compoundsjobenchylic (acid anhydride (poultry	pocolinic acid	$/\alpha$ -hydroxy-4-cholesten-3-one (human plasma)	100 fg	41
NAestrone, estradiol, androsterone 2 fmol 29 for carboxylic acidsHCI-butanolmethylmalonic acid (human serum, plasma urine) $0.05 \ \mu mol/L$ 56 HCI-butanolmethylmalonic acid (human serum, plasma) $0.7 \ pmol/L$ 56 HCI-butanolnitrotyrosine (rat plasma) $0.07 \ pmol$ 59 HCI-butanolnitrotyrosine (rat plasma) $0.07 \ pmol$ 59 HCI-butanolnitrotyrosine (rat plasma) $0.07 \ pmol$ 59 HCI-butanolnomocarmosine (cerebrospinal fluid) $20 \ nmol/L$ 60 trimethylamino-ethylalcohol (TAME)very long chain fatty acids (human plasma) $200 \ ng/mL$ for VA 67 DAABD-AECS-C6 di-carboxylic acids $0.025 \ \mu$ M for glutaric acid 70 DAABD-AEpristanic, phytanic, C22:0, C24:0 and C26:0 71 for aminesNBD-Fbiogenic amines (tryptamine, histamine, agmatine, $N-methylsalsolinol)$ (rat tissues) $95-150 \ ng/mL$ 73 acetic anhydrideshingosine-1-phosphate dihydrosingosine-1-phosphate (bovine serum, human endotherial cell) $0.1 \ pg$ for diaminopyrene 75 NITI8 kinds of volatile primary and secondary amines (air sample) $0.12-0.25 \ ng/\muL$ 76 NITGABA agonist (rat plasma) $0.2-0.3 \ fmol$ 77 Introbenzyl chloroformGABA agonist (rat plasma) $0.2-0.3 \ fmol$ 77 Introbenzyl chloroformGABA agonist (rat plasma) $0.104 \ mg/kg$ 81 Dns-Clmuscimol, liobetic acid (nushroom) $25 \ ppm$ 79 TH	propionyl anhydride; benzoyl anhydride	ribosides, nucleotides (plant)	attomole-low femtomole range	1
for carboxylic acidsHCI-butanolmethylmalonic acid (human serum, plasma urine) $0.05 \ \mu mol/L$ (S/N = 40)57HCI-butanolmethylmalonic acid (human serum, plasma)58HCI-butanolnitrotyrosine (rat plasma)0.07 pmol59HCI-butanolhomocarnosine (cerebrospinal fluid)20 nmol/L60trimethylamino-ethylalcohol (TAME)very long chain fatty acids (human plasma)200 ng/nL for VA67DAABD-AEC5-C6 di-carboxylic acids0.025 μ M for glutaric acid70DAABD-AEpristanic, phytanic, C22.0, C24.0 and C26.071for aminesNBD-Fbiogenic amines (tryptamine, histamine, agmatine, N-methylsalsolinol) (rat tissues)0.6 ng/mL72NBD-FD,L-amino acids (central nervous system)95-150 ng/mL73acetic anhydrideshingosine-1-phosphate (hydrosingosine-1-phosphate (bovin serum, human endotherial cell)0.12.0.25 ng/nL76nitrobenzyl cloridediamines (human urine, plasma)0.2-0.3 fmol77nitrobenzyl cloridediamines (human urine, plasma)0.2-0.3 fmol77nitrobenzyl cloridediamines (human urine, plasma)0.2-0.3 fmol78pentafluoropropionic acid anhydridediamines (ira plasma)0.2-0.3 fmol78pons-C1muscimol, liboteic acid (nushroom)25 ppm79THAS3-5-dinitrosalicylic acid anhydride (poultry muscle and liver)0.04 mg/kg81phasA3-5-dinitrosalicylic acid anhydride (poultry muscle and liver)0.14 mg/kg82pBAami	NA	estrone, estradiol, androsterone	2 fmol	29
HCl-butanolmethylmalonic acid (human serum, plasma urine) $0.05 \ \mu mol/L$ 56HCl-butanolmethylmalonic acid (human serum, plasma, urine) $0.12 \ \mu mol/L$ (S/N = 40)57HCl-butanolmethylmalonic acid (human serum, plasma)58HCl-butanolnitrotyrosine (rat plasma) $0.07 \ pmol$ 59HCl-butanolhomocarnosine (cerebrospinal fluid) $20 \ nmol/L$ 60 trimethylamino-ethylalcohol (TAME)very long chain fatty acids (human plasma) $200 \ ng/mL$ for VA 67 DAABD-AEC5-C6 di-carboxylic acids $0.025 \ \mu$ M for glutaric acid 70 DAABD-AEpristanic, phytanic, C22:0, C24:0 and C26:0 71 for aminesNBD-F D_L -amino acids (central nervous system) $95-150 \ ng/mL$ 73 NBD-F D_L -amino acids (central nervous system) $95-150 \ ng/mL$ 74 acetic anhydrideaminoritropyrene diaminopyrene (rat urine, blood) $0.1 \ pg \ for diaminopyrene$ 75 NIT18 kinds of volatile primary and secondary amines (air sample) $0.12 \ order 0.25 \ ng/\muL$ 76 pentafluoropropionic acid anhydrideminoritropyrene (rat urine, blood) $0.1 \ ng \ nd minopyrene$ 75 NBA 3_5 -dinitrosalicylic acid (mushroom) $25 \ ppm$ 79 THASamino acids $0.03 \ ng/mL$ 78 Dns-Clmuscimol, iboteic acid (mushroom) $25 \ ppm$ 79 THASamino acids $0.04 \ mg/kg$ 81 Dns-Clmuscimol, iboteic acid (mushroom) $25 \ ppm$ 79 THAS <t< td=""><td>for carboxylic acids</td><td></td><td></td><td></td></t<>	for carboxylic acids			
HCl-butanolmethylmalonic acid (human plasma, urine)0.12 μ mol/L (S/N = 40)57HCl-butanolmethylmalonic acid (human serum, plasma)58HCl-butanolnitrotyrosine (rat plasma)0.07 pmol59HCl-butanolhomocarnosine (cerebrospinal fluid)20 nmol/L60trimethylamino-ethylalcohol (TAME)valproic acid (VA) and its metabolites (human plasma)200 ng/mL for VA67QAABD-AEC5-C6 di-carboxylic acids0.025 μ M for glutaric acid70DAABD-AEpristanic, phytanic, C22.0, C24:0 and C26:071for aminesbiogenic amines (tryptamine, histamine, agmatine, N-methylsalsolinol) (rat tissues)0.6 ng/mL72NBD-FD_L-amino acids (central nervous system)95-150 ng/mL73acetic anhydrideshingosine-1-phosphate dihydrosingosine-1-phosphate (bovine serum, human endotherial cell)0.12 gg rd iaminopyrene75NIT18 kinds of volatile primary and secondary amines (air sample)0.12 ng/L76MICholtroformGABA agonist (rat plasma)0.2-0.3 fmol77THASamino acidsantiroslic (acid anhydride (nouthry muscle and liver)0.04 mg/kg81NBA3,5-dinitrosalicylic acid anhydride (poultry muscle and liver)0.11 µg/kg82ammoniaphenethyl isothiocyanate (human plasma, urine)2 nmol/L83DBAisocyanates (airsample)0.11-0.21 µg/kg82Amagenethyleneiminedoxyguanine adduct10 at to mole84Microbaryl chloroformphenethyl isothiocyanate (human plasma, urine) <td>HCl-butanol</td> <td>methylmalonic acid (human serum, plasma urine)</td> <td>0.05 umol/L</td> <td>56</td>	HCl-butanol	methylmalonic acid (human serum, plasma urine)	0.05 umol/L	56
HCl-butanolmethylmalonic acid (human serum, plasma)for particle (server tors)HCl-butanolnitrotyrosine (rat plasma)0.07 pmol59HCl-butanolhomocarnosine (cerebrospinal fluid)20 nmol/L60trimethylamino-ethylalcohol (TAME)very long chain fatty acids (human plasma)614-dimethylamino-benzylaminevalproic acid (VA) and its metabolites (human plasma)200 ng/mL for VA67DAABD-AEC5-C6 di-carboxylic acids0.025 μM for glutaric acid70DAABD-AEpristanic, phytanic, C22:0, C24:0 and C26:071for aminesNBD-Fbiogenic amines (tryptamine, histamine, agmatine, N-methylsalsolinol) (rat tissues)0.6 ng/mL72NBD-FD_L-amino acids (central nervous system)95-150 ng/mL73acetic anhydrideshingosine-1-phosphate dihydrosingosinol-phosphate (bovin serum, human endotherial cell)0.1 pg for diaminopyrene75NIT18 kinds of volatile primary and secondary amines (air sample)0.2-0.25 ng/µL76pentafluoropropionic acid anhydridediamines (human urine, plasma)0.2-0.3 fmol77THASamino acidsantiro fur plasma)25 ppm79THASantirofuran metabolites (food samples)0.11 o.21 µg/kg81DBAjsocyanate (airsample)10 atto mole84diazomethanephenethyl isothiocyanate (human plasma, urine)2 nmol/L83DBAisocyanates (airsample)10 atto mole84diazomethanebihosphates (seru, urine)2 nmol/L83Dast	HCl-butanol	methylmalonic acid (human plasma, urine)	0.12 µmol/L (S/N = 40)	57
HCl-butanolnitrotyrosine (rat plasma)0.07 pmol59HCl-butanolhomocarnosine (cerebrospinal fluid)20 nmol/L60trimethylamino-ethylalcohol (TAME)very long chain fatty acids (human plasma)200 ng/mL for VA67valproiz ocid (VA) and its metabolites (human plasma)200 ng/mL for VA67DAABD-AEC5-C6 di-carboxylic acids0.025 μM for glutaric acid70DAABD-AEpristanic, phytanic, C22:0, C24:0 and C26:071for aminesNBD-Fbiogenic amines (tryptamine, histamine, agmatine, N-methylaslolinol) (rat tissues)0.6 ng/mL72NBD-FD_L-amino acids (central nervous system)95-150 ng/mL73acetic anhydrideshingosine-1-phosphate dihydrosingosine-1-phosphate (bovin serum, human endotherial cell)0.1 pg for diaminopyrene75ntrobenzyl chloredminonitropyrene (rat urine, blood)0.1 g for diaminopyrene75pentafluoropenzyl cloreddiamines (tryptama)0.2-0.3 fmol77mitrobenzyl chloredmino acidsamino acids81ntrobenzyl chloroformGABA agonist (rat plasma)10 ng/mL78pns-Clmuscimol, ibotei acid (mushroom)25 ppm79THAS3,5-dinitrosalicylic acid anhydride (poultry muscle and liver)0.04 mg/kg81MBA3,5-dinitrosalicylic acid anhydride (poultry muscle and liver)0.04 mg/kg82pmmoniaphenethyl isothiocyanate (human plasma, urine)2 nmol/L83DBAisocyanates (sirum, urine)pmul/L84diazo	HCl-butanol	methylmalonic acid (human serum, plasma)	μ	58
HCl-butanolhomocarnosine (cerebrospinal fluid)20 nmol/L60trimethylamino-ethylalcohol (TAME)very long chain fatty acids (human plasma)20 nmol/L604-dimethylamino-benzylaminevalproic acid (VA) and its metabolites (human plasma)200 ng/mL for VA67DAABD-AEC5-C6 di-carboxylic acids0.025 µM for glutaric acid70DAABD-AEpristanic, phytanic, C22:0, C24:0 and C26:071for aninesNBD-Fbiogenic amines (tryptamine, histamine, agmatine, N-methylsalsolinol) (rat tissues)95-150 ng/mL73NBD-FD,L-amino acids (central nervous system)95-150 ng/mL73acetic anhydrideshingosine-1-phosphate dihydrosingosine-1-phosphate (bovine serum, human endotherial cell)0.1 pg for diaminopyrene75NIT18 kinds of volatile primary and secondary amines (air sample)0.2-0.25 ng/µL76pentafluoropropionic acid anhydrideGABA agonist (rat plasma)02-0.3 fmol77nitrobenzyl choroformGABA agonist (rat plasma)10 ng/mL78Dns-C1muscimol, iboteic acid (mushroom)25 ppm90muscimol, iboteic acid anhydride (fooultry muscle and liver)0.04 mg/kg81NBA3,5-dinitrosalicylic acid anhydride (food samples)0.11-0.21 µg/kg82ammoniaphenethyl isothiocyanate (human plasma, urine)2 nmol/L83DBAisocyanates (airsample)10 atto mole84diazomethanebiphosphates (serum, urine)10 atto mole84here we have state state state state state state state state	HCl-butanol	nitrotyrosine (rat plasma)	0.07 pmol	59
trimethylamino-ethylalcohol (TAME) very long chain fatty acids (human plasma) 61 4-dimethylamino-benzylamine valproic acid (VA) and its metabolites (human plasma) 200 ng/mL for VA 67 DAABD-AE C5-C6 di-carboxylic acids 0.025 µM for glutaric acid 70 DAABD-AE pristanic, phytanic, C22:0, C24:0 and C26:0 71 for amines biogenic amines (tryptamine, histamine, agmatine, NBD-F biogenic amines (tryptamine, histamine, agmatine, NBD-F D,L-amino acids (central nervous system) 95-150 ng/mL 73 acetic anhydride shingosine-1-phosphate dihydrosingosine-1-phosphate (bovine serum, human endotherial cell) acetic anhydride pentafluorobenzyl cloride aminoritropyrene (rat urine, blood) 0.1 pg for diaminopyrene (38 mino acids of volatile primary and secondary amines (air sample) 0.2-0.25 ng/µL 76 pentafluoropropionic acid anhydride diamines (human urine, plasma) 0.2-0.3 fmol 77 ITHAS amino acids (cont anhydride (coultry muscle and liver) 0.04 mg/kg 81 NBA nitrofuran metabolites (food samples) 0.11-0.21 µg/kg 82 ammonia phenethyl isothiocyanate (human plasma, urine) 2 nmol/L 83 DBA isocyanates (airsample) 10 ato mole 84 diazomethane biphosphates (serum, urine) pg/mL level 85 DAABD AC 10 mole 84 diazomethane biphosphates (serum, urine) 2 nmol/L 83 DBA isocyanates (airsample) 10 ato mole 78 DAABD AC 10 ato mole 78 DAABD 20 ato mole 78 DABD 20 ato mo	HCl-butanol	homocarnosine (cerebrospinal fluid)	20 nmol/L	60
4-dimethylamino-benzylaminevalproic acid (VA) and its metabolites (human plasma)200 ng/mL for VA67DAABD-AEC5-C6 di-carboxylic acids0.025 μM for glutaric acid70DAABD-AEpristanic, phytanic, C22:0, C24:0 and C26:071for amines72NBD-Fbiogenic amines (tryptamine, histamine, agmatine, NBD-F0.6 ng/mL72acetic anhydrideshingosine-1-phosphate (dihydrosingosine-1-phosphate (bovine serum, human endotherial cell)95-150 ng/mL73acetic anhydride pentafluorobenzyl clorideaminonitropyrene diaminopyrene (rat urine, blood)0.1 pg for diaminopyrene75NIT18 kinds of volatile primary and secondary amines (air sample)0.2-0.3 fmol77pentafluoroformGABA agonist (rat plasma)10 ng/mL78Dns-Clmuscimol, iboteic acid (mushroom)25 ppm79THAS3,5-dinitrosalicylic acid anhydride (poultry muscle and liver)0.04 mg/kg81NBAnitrofuran metabolites (food samples)0.11-0.21 µg/kg82ammoniaphenethyl isothiocyanate (human plasma, urine)2 nmol/L83DBAisocyanates (airsample)10 atto mole84diazomethanebiopshates (serum, urine)pg/mL level85by atto-molebiopshates (serum, urine)pg/mL level85	trimethylamino-ethylalcohol (TAME)	very long chain fatty acids (human plasma)	20 111101 2	61
DAABD-AEC5-C6 di-carboxylic acids0.025 µM for glutaric acid70DAABD-AEpristanic, phytanic, C22:0, C24:0 and C26:071for aminesNBD-Fbiogenic amines (tryptamine, histamine, agmatine, N-methylsalsolinol) (rat tissues)0.6 ng/mL72NBD-FD,L-amino acids (central nervous system)95-150 ng/mL73acetic anhydrideshingosine-1-phosphate dihydrosingosine-1-phosphate (bovine serum, human endotherial cell)0.1 pg for diaminopyrene75NIT18 kinds of volatile primary and secondary amines (air sample)0.129 ng/µL76Dis-C1muscimol, iboteic acid (mushroom)25 ppm79THAS3,5-dinitrosalicylic acid anhydride (poultry muscle and liver)0.04 mg/kg81NBA3,5-dinitrosalicylic acid anhydride (poultry muscle and liver)0.04 mg/kg81NBAisocyanate (human plasma, urine)2 nmol/L83DBAisocyanate (airsample)10 atto mole84diazomethanebiphosphates (serum, urine)10 atto mole86	4-dimethylamino-benzylamine	valproic acid (VA) and its metabolites (human plasma)	200 ng/mL for VA	67
DAABD-AEpristanic, phytanic, C22:0, C24:0 and C26:071for aminesNBD-Fbiogenic amines (tryptamine, histamine, agmatine, N-methylsalsolinol) (rat tissues)0.6 ng/mL72NBD-FD,L-amino acids (central nervous system)95-150 ng/mL73acetic anhydrideshingosine-1-phosphate dihydrosingosine-1-phosphate (bovine serum, human endotherial cell)95-150 ng/mL73acetic anhydride pentafluorobenzyl cloride minonitropyrene diaminopyrene (rat urine, blood)0.1 pg for diaminopyrene75NIT18 kinds of volatile primary and secondary amines (air sample)0.12-0.25 ng/µL760.2-0.3 fmol77nitrobenzyl choroformGABA agonist (rat plasma)10 ng/mL78Dns-Clmuscimol, iboteic acid (mushroom)25 ppm79THASamino acidsatto-mole level80for miscellaneous compounds0.11-0.21 µg/kg81NBA3,5-dinitrosalicylic acid anhydride (poultry muscle and liver)0.04 mg/kg81NBAisocyanates (airsample)0.11-0.21 µg/kg82ammoniaphenethyl isothiocyanate (human plasma, urine)2 nmol/L83DBAisocyanates (airsample)10 atto mole84diazomethanebiphosphates (serum, urine)pg/mL level85bexamethyleneiminedeoxyguanite adductbow femto mole range86	DAABD-AE	C5-C6 di-carboxylic acids	0.025 µM for glutaric acid	70
for aminesbiogenic amines (tryptamine, histamine, agmatine, NBD-F0.6 ng/mL72NBD-FD,L-amino acids (central nervous system)95-150 ng/mL73acetic anhydrideshingosine-1-phosphate dihydrosingosine-1-phosphate (bovine serum, human endotherial cell)less than 50 fmol74acetic anhydride pentafluorobenzyl clorideaminonitropyrene diaminopyrene (rat urine, blood)0.1 pg for diaminopyrene75NIT18 kinds of volatile primary and secondary amines (air sample)0.12-0.25 ng/µL76pentafluoropropionic acid anhydride nitrobenzyl cloridediamines (human urine, plasma)0.2-0.3 fmol77Dns-Clmuscimol, iboteic acid (mushroom)25 ppm79THASamino acidsatto-mole level80for miscellaneous compounds3,5-dinitrosalicylic acid anhydride (poultry muscle and liver)0.04 mg/kg81NBAintrofuran metabolites (food samples)0.11-0.21 µg/kg82ammoniaphenethyl isothiocyanate (human plasma, urine)2 mmol/L83DBAisocyanates (airsample)10 atto mole84diazomethanebiphosphates (serum, urine)9mul. Level85hexamethyleneiminedeoxyguanine adductboy femto mole range86	DAABD-AE	pristanic, phytanic, C22:0, C24:0 and C26:0		71
NBD-Fbiogenic amines (tryptamine, histamine, agmatine, N-methylsalsolinol) (rat tissues)0.6 ng/mL72NBD-FD,L-amino acids (central nervous system)95-150 ng/mL73acetic anhydrideshingosine-1-phosphate dihydrosingosine-1-phosphate (bovine serum, human endotherial cell)95-150 ng/mL73acetic anhydride pentafluorobenzyl clorideaminonitropyrene diaminopyrene (rat urine, blood)0.1 pg for diaminopyrene75ntrobenzyl chloroform18 kinds of volatile primary and secondary amines (air sample)0.12-0.25 ng/µL76pentafluoropropionic acid anhydridediamines (human urine, plasma)0.2-0.3 fmol77Dns-Clmuscimol, iboteic acid (mushroom)25 ppm79THASamino acidsatto-mole level80for miscellaneous compoundsnitrofuran metabolites (food samples)0.11-0.21 µg/kg81NBAj.5-dinitrosalicylic acid anhydride (poultry muscle and liver)0.04 mg/kg81DBAisocyanate (airsample)10 atto mole84phenethyl isothiocyanate (human plasma, urine)2 mol/L83DBAisocyanates (airsample)10 atto mole84phenethyl eneiminedeoxyguanite adduct9084	for amines			
NBD-FD,L-amino acids (central nervous system)95-150 ng/mL73acetic anhydrideshingosine-1-phosphate dihydrosingosine-1-phosphate (bovin serum, human endotherial cell)0.1 pg for diaminopyrene74acetic anhydride pentafluorobenzyl clorideaminonitropyrene diaminopyrene (rat urine, blood)0.1 pg for diaminopyrene75NIT18 kinds of volatile primary and secondary amines (air sample)0.12-0.25 ng/µL76pentafluoropropionic acid anhydridediamines (human urine, plasma)0.2-0.3 fmol77post of muscimol, iboteic acid (mushroom)25 ppm79THASamino acids25 ppm79THAS3,5-dinitrosalicylic acid anhydride (poultry muscle and liver)0.04 mg/kg81NBAnitrofuran metabolites (food samples)0.11-0.21 µg/kg82ammoniaphenethyl isothiocyanate (human plasma, urine)2 nmol/L83DBAisocyanates (airsample)10 ato mole84port diazomethanebiphosphates (scrum, urine)0.04 tor mole84port diazomethanebiphosphates (airsample)10 ato mole84port diazomethanebiphosphates (airsample)10 ato mole84port diazomethanebiphosphates (scrum, urine)pg/mL level85backbiphosphates (scrum, urine)box femto mole range86	NBD-F	biogenic amines (tryptamine, histamine, agmatine,	0.6 ng/mI	72
NBD-F acetic anhydrideD,L-amino acids (central nervous system) shingosine-1-phosphate dihydrosingosine-1-phosphate (bovine serum, human endotherial cell)95-150 ng/mL73acetic anhydrideshingosine-1-phosphate dihydrosingosine-1-phosphate (bovine serum, human endotherial cell)less than 50 fmol74acetic anhydride pentafluorobenzyl cloride NITaminonitropyrene diaminopyrene (rat urine, blood)0.1 pg for diaminopyrene75NIT18 kinds of volatile primary and secondary amines (air sample)0.2-0.3 fmol77pentafluoropropionic acid anhydride nitrobenzyl chloroformGABA agonist (rat plasma)0.2-0.3 fmol77Dns-C1muscimol, iboteic acid (mushroom) amino acids25 ppm79THASamino acidsatto-mole level80for miscellaneous compoundsnitrofuran metabolites (food samples)0.11-0.21 µg/kg81NBA3,5-dinitrosalicylic acid anhydride (poultry muscle and liver) nitrofuran metabolites (food samples)0.11-0.21 µg/kg82ammoniaphenethyl isothiocyanate (human plasma, urine)2 nmol/L83DBAisocyanates (airsample)10 atto mole84diazomethanebiphosphates (serum, urine)pg/mL level85hexamethyleneiminedeoxyguanine adductlow femto mole range86		<i>N</i> -methylsalsolinol) (rat tissues)	0.0 llg/lllL	12
acetic anhydrideshingosine-1-phosphate (ihydrosingosine-1-phosphate (bovine serum, human endotherial cell)shingosine-1-phosphate (bovine less than 50 fmol74acetic anhydride pentafluorobenzyl cloride pentafluoropropionic acid anhydride nitrobenzyl chloroformaminonitropyrene diaminopyrene (rat urine, blood)0.1 pg for diaminopyrene7518 kinds of volatile primary and secondary amines (air sample) nitrobenzyl chloroform0.12-0.25 ng/µL760.2-0.3 fmol77GABA agonist (rat plasma)0.2-0.3 fmol77Dns-Clmuscimol, iboteic acid (mushroom) amino acids25 ppm79THAS3,5-dinitrosalicylic acid anhydride (poultry muscle and liver) phenethyl isothiocyanate (human plasma, urine)0.04 mg/kg81NBA3,5-dinitrosalicylic acid anhydride (poultry muscle and liver) DBA diazomethane0.11-0.21 µg/kg82DBAisocyanates (airsample)10 atto mole84biphosphates (serum, urine)pg/mL level85hexamethyleneiminedeoxyguanine adduct85	NBD-F	D L-amino acids (central nervous system)	95 150 ng/mI	73
acetic anhydride pentafluorobenzyl clorideaminonitropyrene diaminopyrene (rat urine, blood)0.1 pg for diaminopyrene75NIT18 kinds of volatile primary and secondary amines (air sample)0.12-0.25 ng/µL76pentafluoropropionic acid anhydridediamines (human urine, plasma)0.2-0.3 fmol77nitrobenzyl chloroformGABA agonist (rat plasma)10 ng/mL78Dns-Clmuscimol, iboteic acid (mushroom)25 ppm79THASamino acidsatto-mole level80for miscellaneous compoundsnitrofuran metabolites (food samples)0.11-0.21 µg/kg81NBA3,5-dinitrosalicylic acid anhydride (poultry muscle and liver)0.04 mg/kg81NBAisocyanate (airsample)10 atto mole84diazomethanebiphosphates (serum, urine)10 atto mole84diazomethanebiphosphates (serum, urine)10 atto mole84biphosphates (serum, urine)g/mL level85low femto mole range86	acetic anhydride	shingosine-1-phosphate dihvdrosingosine-1-phosphate (bovine	less than 50 fmol	73
acetic anhydride pentafluorobenzyl cloride NITaminonitropyrene diaminopyrene (rat urine, blood) 18 kinds of volatile primary and secondary amines (air sample)0.1 pg for diaminopyrene75pentafluoropropionic acid anhydride nitrobenzyl chloroform18 kinds of volatile primary and secondary amines (air sample)0.12-0.25 ng/µL76pentafluoropropionic acid anhydride nitrobenzyl chloroformGABA agonist (rat plasma)10 ng/mL78Dns-Cl THASmuscimol, iboteic acid (mushroom) amino acids25 ppm79atto-mole level80for miscellaneous compoundsNBA NBA3,5-dinitrosalicylic acid anhydride (poultry muscle and liver) phenethyl isothiocyanate (human plasma, urine)0.04 mg/kg81DBA diazomethaneisocyanates (airsample)10 atto mole84bpA diazomethanebiphosphates (serum, urine)10 atto mole84bpymL level biposphates (serum, urine)908510 wfemto mole range86		serum, human endotherial cell)	iess than 50 million	/4
NIT18 kinds of volatile primary and secondary amines (air sample)0.12-0.25 ng/µL76pentafluoropropionic acid anhydride nitrobenzyl chloroformdiamines (human urine, plasma)0.2-0.3 fmol77Dns-ClGABA agonist (rat plasma)10 ng/mL78Dns-Clmuscimol, iboteic acid (mushroom)25 ppm79THASamino acids80for miscellaneous compounds0.11-0.21 µg/kg81NBA3,5-dinitrosalicylic acid anhydride (poultry muscle and liver)0.04 mg/kg81NBAisocyanate (human plasma, urine)2 nmol/L83DBAisocyanates (airsample)10 atto mole84diazomethanebiphosphates (serum, urine)10 atto mole84hexamethyleneiminedeoxyguanine adduct8510 w femto mole range86	acetic anhydride pentafluorobenzyl cloride	aminonitropyrene diaminopyrene (rat urine, blood)	0.1 pg for diaminopyrene	75
pentafluoropropionic acid anhydride nitrobenzyl chloroformdiamines (human urine, plasma)0.2-0.3 fmol77GABA agonist (rat plasma)10 ng/mL78Dns-Clmuscimol, iboteic acid (mushroom)25 ppm79THASamino acidsatto-mole level80for miscellaneous compounds3,5-dinitrosalicylic acid anhydride (poultry muscle and liver)0.04 mg/kg81NBA3,5-dinitrosalicylic acid anhydride (poultry muscle and liver)0.11-0.21 µg/kg82ammoniaphenethyl isothiocyanate (human plasma, urine)2 nmol/L83DBAisocyanates (airsample)10 atto mole84diazomethanebiphosphates (serum, urine)pg/mL level85hexamethyleneiminedeoxyguanine adductlow femto mole range86	NIT	18 kinds of volatile primary and secondary amines (air sample)	0 12-0 25 ng/µL	76
nitrobenzyl chloroformGABA agonist (rat plasma)10 ng/mL78Dns-Clmuscimol, iboteic acid (mushroom)25 ppm79THASamino acids25 ppm80for miscellaneous compounds3,5-dinitrosalicylic acid anhydride (poultry muscle and liver)0.04 mg/kg81NBA3,5-dinitrosalicylic acid anhydride (poultry muscle and liver)0.11-0.21 µg/kg82ammoniaphenethyl isothiocyanate (human plasma, urine)2 nmol/L83DBAisocyanates (airsample)10 atto mole84diazomethanebiphosphates (serum, urine)pg/mL level85hexamethyleneiminedeoxyguanine adductlow femto mole range86	pentafluoropropionic acid anhydride	diamines (human urine, plasma)	0.2-0.3 fmol	77
Dns-Clmuscimol, iboteic acid (mushroom)25 ppm79THASamino acids25 ppm79atto-mole level80for miscellaneous compounds3,5-dinitrosalicylic acid anhydride (poultry muscle and liver)0.04 mg/kg81NBA3,5-dinitrosalicylic acid anhydride (poultry muscle and liver)0.04 mg/kg82NBAnitrofuran metabolites (food samples)0.11-0.21 µg/kg82ammoniaphenethyl isothiocyanate (human plasma, urine)2 nmol/L83DBAisocyanates (airsample)10 atto mole84diazomethanebiphosphates (serum, urine)pg/mL level85hexamethyleneiminedeoxyguanine adductlow femto mole range86	nitrobenzyl chloroform	GABA agonist (rat plasma)	10 ng/mL	78
THASamino acidsatto-mole level80for miscellaneous compoundsNBA3,5-dinitrosalicylic acid anhydride (poultry muscle and liver)0.04 mg/kg81NBAnitrofuran metabolites (food samples)0.11-0.21 µg/kg82ammoniaphenethyl isothiocyanate (human plasma, urine)2 nmol/L83DBAisocyanates (airsample)10 atto mole84diazomethanebiphosphates (serum, urine)pg/mL level85hexamethyleneiminedeoxyguanine adductlow femto mole range86	Dns-Cl	muscimol, iboteic acid (mushroom)	25 ppm	79
for miscellaneous compounds3,5-dinitrosalicylic acid anhydride (poultry muscle and liver)0.04 mg/kg81NBAnitrofuran metabolites (food samples)0.11-0.21 μg/kg82ammoniaphenethyl isothiocyanate (human plasma, urine)2 nmol/L83DBAisocyanates (airsample)10 atto mole84diazomethanebiphosphates (serum, urine)pg/mL level85hexamethyleneiminedeoxyguanine adductlow femto mole range86	THAS	amino acids	atto-mole level	80
NBA3,5-dinitrosalicylic acid anhydride (poultry muscle and liver)0.04 mg/kg81NBAnitrofuran metabolites (food samples)0.11-0.21 µg/kg82ammoniaphenethyl isothiocyanate (human plasma, urine)2 nmol/L83DBAisocyanates (airsample)10 atto mole84diazomethanebiphosphates (serum, urine)pg/mL level85hexamethyleneiminedeoxyguanine adductlow femto mole range86	for miscellaneous compounds			
NBAnitrofuran metabolites (food samples)0.004 mg/kg81ammoniaphenethyl isothiocyanate (human plasma, urine)0.11-0.21 µg/kg82DBAisocyanates (airsample)10 atto mole84diazomethanebiphosphates (serum, urine)pg/mL level85hexamethyleneiminedeoxyguanine adductlow femto mole range86	NBA	3.5-dinitrosalicylic acid anhydride (poultry muscle and liver)	0.04 mg/kg	81
ammoniaphenethyl isothiocyanate (human plasma, urine) 2 nmol/L 83 DBAisocyanates (airsample) 10 atto mole 84 diazomethanebiphosphates (serum, urine) pg/mL level 85 hexamethyleneiminedeoxyguanine adductlow femto mole range 86	NBA	nitrofuran metabolites (food samples)	0.11-0.21 µg/kg	82
DBAisocyanates (airsample)10 atto mole84diazomethanebiphosphates (serum, urine)pg/mL level85hexamethyleneiminedeoxyguanine adductlow femto mole range86	ammonia	phenethyl isothiocyanate (human plasma, urine)	2 nmol/I	83
diazomethanebiphosphates (serum, urine)pg/mL level85hexamethyleneiminedeoxyguanine adductlow femto mole range86	DBA	isocyanates (airsample)	10 atto mole	8 <u>4</u>
hexamethyleneimine deoxyguanine adduct low femto mole range 86	diazomethane	biphosphates (serum, urine)	ng/mL level	85
	hexamethyleneimine	deoxyguanine adduct	low femto mole range	86

Abbreviations, DAABD-AE: 4-[2-(*N*,*N*-dimethylamino)ethylaminosulfonyl]-7-(2-aminoethylamino)-2,1,3-benzoxadiazole; DAABD-MHz: 4-[2-(*N*,*N*-dimethylamino)ethylaminosulfonyl]-7-*N*-methylhydrazino-2,1,3-benzoxadiazole; DBA: di-*n*-butyl amine; DNPH: 2,4-dinitrophenyl hydrazine; Dns-Cl: dansyl chloride; Dns-Hz: Dansyl hydrazine; Gir P: 1-(carboxymethyl)pyridium chloride hydrazide; Gir T: (carboxymethyl)trimethylammonium chloride hydrazide; HMP: 2-hydrazino-1-methyl-pyridine; HP: 2-hydrazinopyridine; NBD-F: 4-fluoro-7-nitro-2,1,3-benzoxadiazole; NA: isonicotinyl azide; NBA: 2-nitrobenzaldehyde; NIT: naphtyl isothiocyanate; LOQ: limit of quantification; THAS: 4-(trimethylammonium)anilyl-*N*-hydroxysuccidimidyl carbamate iodide.

focusing on the applications to low molecular weight compounds (Table 1).

Derivatization of analytes

Ketones and aldehydes (carbonyl compounds)

Ketones and aldehydes are neutral functional groups. The ionization efficiencies in ESI of these compounds are usually low. To overcome this, a chargeable moiety was introduced to these compounds to enhance the ionization efficiency. Hydroxylamine reacts with ketones to form the corresponding oximes. The derivative contains nitrogen atom and is expected to improve the ionization efficiencies of the analytes. Hydroxylamine was applied to LC/ESI-MS/MS analysis of ketones such as testosterone (14), altrenogest (a steroid used for the control of estrus in horse) (15), and succinylacetone (the hallmark of hepatorenal tyrosinemia) (16). A significant increase of detection sensitivity for altrenogest was observed (15). The product ions obtained by CID were dependant on the analyte structures.

DNPH (2,4-dinitrophenylhydrazine) was used for the determination of aldehydes and ketones in disinfected water (17). The derivatives were detected in the negative-ion mode. Several common product ions such as m/z 163, m/z 152, m/z 122, derived from the reagent skeleton, were observed. The product ion spectra were complicated by the several fragment ions generated by CID. The transitions of the [M-H]⁻ ions to these product ions were used for MRM (multiple reaction monitoring). DNPH derivatives were also analyzed by LC/APCI (atmospheric pressure chemical ionization)-MS/MS (18). Cyclohexanedione was used for the determination of aliphatic aldehydes (C3-C10) including 4-hydroxynonenal and nonanal, the peroxidation products of fatty acids. Aldehydes were condensed with two molecules of cyclohexanedione in the presence of ammonia to form the tri-cyclic compounds (Hantzsch reaction). These compounds gave the common product ion at m/z 216 by CID, derived from the tri-cyclic structure. The transitions of [M+H]⁺ ions of the derivatives to m/z 216 were used for MRM (19). Similarly, 5,5'-dimethyl-1,3-cyclohexanedione was used for the derivatization of biogenic aldehydes. The derivatives gave the common product ions at m/z273 or 274 by CID (20). The transitions of $[M+H]^+$ ions of the derivatives to m/z 273 or 274 were used for MRM.

Girard's reagent P (1-(carboxymethyl)pyridium chloride hydrazide; Gir P) and Girard's reagent T ((carboxymethyl)trimethylammonium chloride hydrazide; Gir T) are reagents that possess a permanent cationic charge. Gir P was used for the determination of 17-hydroxyprogesterone (17-OHP), the marker for congenital adrenal hyperplasia. Several fragment ions $(m/z \ 80, \ 93, \ 121)$ were generated by CID. The transition of m/z 299 ([M]²⁺) to m/z 80 was used for MRM (21). Gir T was used for the determination of 5-formyl-2'-deoxyuridine, a major thymidine lesion generated by reactive oxygen species. The generated derivative gave the product ion at m/z 195, by the loss of a trimethylamino moiety (59 Da). The detection limit (3-9 fmol) was about 20 fold better than that for the direct analysis of the underivatized compound (22). Dansyl hydrazine (5-dimethylaminonaphthalene-1sulfonyl hydrazine; Dns-Hz) was used for the analysis of succinylacetone in dried blood spot specimens. The generated dansyl hydrazone selectively gave the product ion at m/z 170 by CID, assigned to the cleavage of dimethyaminonaphtyl moiety originated from the reagent (Figure 1a). The product ion spectra of the derivatives were rather simple and clear. The transition of m/z 462 ([M+H]⁺) to m/z 170 was used for MRM (23).

One of the most promising reagents for aldehydes and ketones is HMP (2-hydrazino-1-methylpyridine) (24). HMP has a 1-methylpyrizino group as a permanently charged moiety and a hydrazine group as a reactive site. HMP reacted with carbonyl compounds at 60°C within 1 h. The ionization efficiencies of HMP derivatives were rather high and the generated derivatives gave a product ion at m/z108 by CID, derived from 1-methylpyrizinoamino moiety (Figure 1b). HMP was applied to the LC/ESI-MS/MS analysis of keto-steroids such as testosterone, 5α -dihydrotestosterone in prostate and prostatic tissue (24,25), testosterone in rat serum and brain (26),



Figure 1. Derivatization reaction for ketones and aldehydes, and the product ion of the derivative obtained by CID, (a) Dns-Hz; (b) HMP; (c) DAABD-MHz.

dehydroepiandrosterone in saliva (27), 5α -reduced pregnane-type neurosteroids in rat brain and serum (28). HMP is not effective for increasing the detection responses of di-oxo-steroids. This phenomenon was due to the fact that small molecules with a multicharge are unstable in the gas phase and provided multiple ions. To overcome these problems, HP (2-hydrazinopyridine) was used for di-oxo-steroids such as androsterone and progesterone. The generated derivatives gave the intense product ions at m/z322 and 348 for the derivatives of androsterone and progesterone, respectively (29). Recently DAABD-MHz (4-[2-(N,N-dimethylamino)ethylaminosulfonyl]-7-Nmethylhydrazino-2,1,3-benzoxadiazole) for aldehydes was developed. It has a dimethylamino group as a chargeable moiety and a hydrazino group as a reaction site. The generated derivative showed a predominant product ion at m/z 151 by CID, derived from the protonated (N,N-dimethylamino)ethylaminosulfonyl moiety of the reagent (Figure 1c). The transition of $[M+H]^+$ ions to m/z 151 was used for MRM (30).

Alcohols and phenols

Alcohols and phenols are neutral compounds. Therefore, derivatization is required to enhance the ionization efficiency. One of the most often used reagents is dansyl chloride (5-Dimethylamino-1-naphthalenesulfonyl chloride; Dns-Cl). Dns-Cl has a dimethylamino group as an ionization moiety and a reactive sulfonylchloride group. It reacts with phenols at 60°C within several minutes. The generated derivatives provided an almost single product ion at m/z 171 by CID, which was assigned to protonated dimethylaminonaphtyl moiety (Figure 2a). SRM (selected reaction monitoring) using the transition of quasi-molecular ion of the derivative to m/z 171 or 170 resulted in a sensitive detection of the derivative. So far, it was used for determination of steroids having hydroxyl group such as 17β-estradiol, estrone, 17α -ethinyl estradiol (31-38), propofol (veterinary medicine) (39), and 1-hydroxypyrene (biomarker to monitor the exposure to polycyclic aromatic hydrocarbons) (40).

The derivatization to picolynoyl ester was used for 7α -hydroxy-4-cholestene-3-one, a biomarker for bile acid biosynthesis. The derivative gave the product ion at m/z 383 by CID, due to the loss of picolinic acid moiety. The transition of m/z 506 ($[M+H]^+$) to m/z 383 was used for SRM (41) (Figure 2b). Propionyl and benzoyl anhydride were used for bases, ribosides, and intact nucleotides such as AMP, ADP and AMP (1). The ESI response was enhanced by the formation of hydrophobic derivatives. In addition, the retention on a reversed-phase column was greatly increased, and the derivatives were separated without the need for an ion paring reagent, known for its unwanted suppression effects on ionization. Propionated cytokinins were analyzed by



Figure 2. Derivatization reaction for alcohols, and the product ion of the derivative obtained by CID, (a) Dns-Cl; (b) picolynic acid; (c) NA; (d) MDMAES imidazole.

LC/ESI-MS/MS with detection limits in the sub femtomole range. NA (isonicotinovl azide) was used for the derivatization of di-hydroxysteroids such as estradiol and 5α -androstane- 3α , 17 β -diol. NA reacted with two hydroxyl groups of estradiol at 80°C for 30 min and the generated derivative gave the product ion at m/z 139 by CID, which was assigned to the protonated pyridyl carbamic acid (Figure 2c). The transition of $[M+H]^+$ ion to m/z 139 was usable for SRM analysis (29). MDMAES (mono-(dimethylaminoethyl) succinyl) imidazole was used for cholesterol and dehydrocholesterol. MDMAES imidazole reacted with hydroxyl group at 70°C for 10 min and generated MDMAES ester. The ester gave the product ion at m/z 369 by CID, due to the neutral loss of MDMAES moiety (189 Da) (Figure 2d). Cholesterol and dehydrocholesterol in dried spot of plasma were analyzed by ESI-MS/MS without chromatographic separation (42). This reagent is usable for the derivatization of alcohol and SRM analysis.

LC/APCI-MS/MS is suitable for neutral derivatives. Acetic anhydride was used for budesonide in human plasma (43), and benzoyl chloride for propylene glycol in rat plasma and lung tissue (44). Estrone and related compounds were derivatized with pentafluorobenzyl bromide (45).

Carboxylic acids (including amino acids)

Carboxylic acids are detectable in the negative ESI-MS. However their sensitivity is known to be poor, because of the high background noise. In addition the mobile phases for the carboxylic acids separation are not always compatible with ESI-MS. In one approach, carboxylic acids such as fatty acids are derivatized to their esters, and analyzed by LC/APCI-MS. Fatty acid esters are neutral or rather hydrophobic having an atom with proton affinity such as oxygen and are therefore suitable for APCI-MS detection.

One of the successful examples for ESI-MS/MS detection of carboxylic acids with derivatization is the simultaneous analysis of amino acids and acylcarnitines in dried blood spots for the diagnosis of organic acidemias and amino acidpathies developed by Rashed and coworkers, which paved the way for the reliable automated newborn screening (46-48). Amino acids were derivatized with butanolic HCl and the generated butyl esters were introduced to ESI-MS/MS without chromatographic separation. Most of α -amino acids butyl esters gave the intense product ions correspond to the loss of HCOOC₄H₈ (102 Da) by CID. Therefore, amino acids profile in biological samples can be obtained by the neutral loss scan of 102 Da. Acylcarnitines serve as marker metabolites for inherited disorders related to organic acid and fatty acid metabolism (49). Acylcarnitines have a quaternary ammonium group and a carboxylic group in their structure. Their butyl esters were introduced to ESI-MS/MS and gave the common product ion at m/z 85 by CID (46). Therefore, acylcarnitine profile can be obtained by precursor ion scan of m/z 85. These methods are currently widely used for the analysis of amino acids and acylcarnitines in urine, plasma, serum, or blood (dried blood spot). This topic was the subject of several excellent papers (50-55).

Butanolic HCl derivatization was also used for LC/ ESI-MS/MS of carboxylic acids. Methylmalonic acid is the marker for a group of metabolic disorders caused by deficiency in methylmalonyl-CoA mutase or a defect in vitamin B₁₂ metabolism. The di-butyl ester gave the product ion at m/z 119, due to the loss of 2 C₄H₈. The transition of m/z 231 ([M+H]⁺) to m/z 119 was used for MRM (56-58). Nitrotyrosine is the tyrosine nitration product. Its butyl ester gave the product ion at m/z 181 or m/z 227, due to the loss of C₄H₈ (56 Da) or the loss of C_4H_8 and formic acid (102 Da) by CID. The transitions of m/z 283 ([M+H]⁺) to these product ions were used for MRM detection (59). Homocarnosine is a brain specific di-peptide and the marker of heritable defect in GABA pathway. The transition of protonated homocarnosine butyl ester, m/z 297 ([M+H]⁺) to m/z 212, derived from the loss of 85 Da, due to the loss of the aminobutyryl moiety, was used for SRM experiments (60).

Recently, several reagents having an ionization moiety, a reaction site, and a suitable structure for MS/ MS detection were used for derivatization of carboxylic acids. TMAE (trimethylaminoethyl) ester derivatives were prepared for LC/ESI-MS/MS of very long chain fatty acids, the diagnostic markers for peroxisomal disorders (*61*). Fatty acids were treated with oxalyl

chloride, dimethylaminoethanol, followed by the methylation with methyl iodide. These derivatives gave the product ion by the loss of 59 Da, derived from (CH₃)₃N moiety of the derivatization reagent, and each fatty acid derivative was detected by MRM (Figure 3a). The generated derivatives were suitable for MS/ MS detection. However, the three step derivatization reaction was tedious for routine assay. TMAE or DMAE (dimethylaminoethyl) ester derivatization of fatty acids and ESI-MS/MS analysis without chromatographic separation were also reported (62-66). Valproic acid and its metabolite were derivatized with 4-dimethyla minobenzylamine and analyzed by LC/ESI-MS/MS. The generated amide derivative gave the product ion at m/z 120 by CID, derived from dimethylamino phenyl moiety of the reagent (Figure 3b). The transition of m/z277 ($[M+H]^+$) to m/z 120 was used for MRM for the determination of valproic acid (67). Recently, DAABD-AE, (4-[2-(N,N-dimethylamino)ethylaminosulfonyl]-7-(2-aminoethylamino)-2,1,3-benzoxadiazole) was developed as a derivatization reagent for carboxylic acids with excellent mass spectrometric charcteristics (68,69). DAABD-AE was used for the derivatization of dicarboxylic acids such as glutaric acid and 3-hydroxyglutarate, the marker metabolites for glutaric acidemia type 1 in human urine (70). The generated amide derivative gave the product ion at m/z 151 by CID, derived from the protonated (N,Ndimethylamino)ethylaminosulfonyl moiety of the reagent (Figure 3c). The transition of [M+H]⁺ ions to m/z 151 was used for MRM. An attractive diagnostic method for peroxisomal disorders was also developed based on DAABD-AE derivatization and LC-MS/MS analysis. Compared to standard gas chromatographymass spectrometric methods routinely used for this



Figure 3. Derivatization reaction for carboxylic acids, and the product ion of the derivative obtained by CID, (a) trimethylaminoethyl (TMAE) alcohol; (b) 4-dimethylaminobenzylamine; (c) DAABD-AE.

purpose, this LC-MS/MS method is more simple, saves 75% of instrument time and requires one tenth of biological sample volume (71).

Amines

The compounds having amino group are easily protonated under acidic conditions and suitable for ESI-MS. However, the analysis of amines is often troublesome because of their high polarity, basicity, and high water solubility. Chemical derivatization makes amines more hydrophobic and the generated derivatives can be more easily separated from the interfering compounds on the reversed-phase column, and can be more sensitively detected in ESI-MS. In addition, the increase in the molecular weight decreases the background noise from the matrix, since the background is generally lower in the higher mass range.

NBD-F (4-fluoro-7-nitro-2,1,3-benzoxadiazole) was used for biogenic amines such as tryptamine, histamine, N-methylsalsolinol, and agmatine. The characteristic product ions were produced for each derivative by CID. In case of agmatine, the transition of m/z 294 ([M+H]⁺) to m/z 277 was used for MRM (72). NBD-F was applied to the determination of D-amino acids. The characteristic precursor to product ion transitions, m/z 297 to 279 (NBD-Asp), m/z 269 to 223 (NBD-Ser), m/z 311 to 293 (NBD-Glu) were monitored for quantification (73). Acetyl anhydride was used for Sphingosine-1-phosphate (S1P) and dihydrosphingosine-1-phosphate, an endogenous sphingolipid and the analog. Acetyl chloride reacted with an amino group and a hydroxyl group, and generated bi-acetylated derivatives. The transition of m/z 462 ([M-H]⁻) to m/z 402 for S1P by CID, due to the neutral loss of acetic acid, was used for MRM (74). Acetyl chloride was used for polyaromatic amines such as diaminopyrenes and aminonitropyrenes, human carcinogens. The acetylated derivatives gave two sensitive MS/MS transitions, which were used for MRM, one was for quantification and the other for confirmation (75). Acetylation improved peak shapes and reproducibility in LC of diaminopyrene resulting in high signal to noise ratios. NIT (naphtylisothiocyanate) was used for the determination of eighteen kinds of primary and secondary amines in air samples. The derivatives of the primary amines gave the common base peak at m/z 144 and the fragment ion at m/z 127 by CID, whereas those of secondary amines gave the common base peak at m/z 186 and the fragment ion at m/z 128 by CID. This method provided the structural information of the analytes, and was suited for the analysis of complex environmental samples (76). Pentafluoropropionic acid anhydride was used for diamines, markers for the exposure to isocyanates. The reaction proceeded within 10 sec and the generated derivatives were analyzed by

LC/ESI-MS in the negative ion mode. The [M-H]⁻ ion was selected as precursor ions. And the product ions of [M-H-120] or [M-H-240], due to the neutral loss of one or two CF_3CHF_2 -group, or m/z 119 corresponding to $CF_3CF_2^-$ ion, were monitored (77). Nitrobenzyl chloroformate was used for 3-amino-2(S)hydroxypropylmethylphospheric acid, GABA_B receptor agonist. The derivative gave the product ion at m/z 152, assigned to 4-nitrobenzyl alcohol anion, which was generated by the cleavage of ester bond of the reagent (Figure 4a). The transition of m/z 371 ([M-H]⁻) to m/z152 was used for SRM (78). Dansyl chloride was used for musimol and ibotenic acid, bioactive compounds in mushroom. The generated derivatives gave the product ion at m/z 171, derived from protonated dimethylaminonaphtyl moiety of the reagent (Figure 4b). The transitions of (M^+) ions to m/z 171 were used for MRM (79).

THAS (4-(trimethylammonium)anilyl-*N*-hydroxysuccidimidyl carbamate iodide) was the reagent designed for LC/ESI-MS/MS. It reacted with amino acids to form urea compounds. The derivatives gave the characteristic cleavage at the urea bond that is the binding position between the reagent and amino group, and produced characteristic fragment ions derived from the reagent skeleton (Figure 4c). Amino acids were analyzed with the detection limits of atto-mole level (80).

Amines are sometimes derivatized with reagents for ultraviolet or fluorescence detection, converted to neutral compounds, and analyzed by LC/APCI-MS. The readers should refer to the previous review (10).

Miscellaneous



Figure 4. Derivatization reaction for amines, and the product ion of the derivative obtained by CID, (a) 4-nitrobenzyl chloroformate; (b) Dns-Cl; (c) THAS.

NBA (2-nitrobenzaldehyde) was used for the determination of 3,5-dinitrosalicylic acid hydrazide (DSH), nifursol (histomoniasis prevention compound) metabolites. DSH, generated by the acid-catalysed hydrosis of tissue-bound metabolites, was derivatized in situ with NBA and isolated by liquid-liquid extraction, and analyzed by LC/ESI-MS/MS in the negative-ion mode. The derivative gave the fragment ions at m/z 182, 183, and 226 by CID, derived from the analyte skeleton. The transitions of m/z 374 (quasi-molecular ion) to m/z 182 and 226 were used for MRM (81). NBA (2-nitrobenzaldehyde) was also used for nitrofuran metabolites, effective compounds against pathogenic bacteria. The transitions of ($[M+H]^+$) ions to the characteristic product ions were used for MRM (82).

Ammonia was used as a derivatization reagent for phenethyl isothiocyanate, a dietary compound present in cruciferous vegetables that has cancer-preventive properties. The derivative gave the fragment ion at m/z 105 due to the loss of the thiourea moiety. The transition of m/z 181 ($[M+H]^+$) to m/z 105 was used for SRM (83). DBA (di-*n*-butylamine) was used for the derivatization of isocyanates. The generated thiourea derivatives gave the fragment ions at m/z 130 and 156, assigned to $[DBA+H]^+$ and $[DBACO]^+$, respectively. The transitions of $([M+H]^+)$ ions to these fragments were used for MRM (84).

Diazomethane was used for the derivatization of biphosphonates such as risedronate and alendronate, the compound effective to osteoporosis and bonerelated diseases. Risedronate is extremely hydrophilic and structurally similar to many endogenous phosphorylated compounds. Four hydroxyl groups of risedronate were methylated by diazomethane on silicabased anion-exchange sorbents. The derivatization made the analyte more hydrophobic, and improved chromatographic separation and ESI response. The transition of m/z 340 to m/z 214 for risedronone, and m/z 344 to 214 for alendronate were use for MRM (85). Hexamethyleneimine was used for the derivatization of deoxyguanosine monophosphate adducts, the indicator for the onset of tissue carcinogenicity. The hydrophobic derivatives showed increases in ionization efficiency and improved peak shape. The derivatization showed 3-4 fold signal enhancement compared to underivatized deoxyguanosine nucleotide (86).

Conclusion

The derivatization reagents applied to LC/ESI-MS/ MS in biomedical analysis were reviewed. These reagents were used for the derivatization of ketones, aldehydes, alcohols, carboxylic acids, amines, and other compounds. The derivatization improved the separation efficiency, ionization efficiency and MS/MS detectability of the analytes. Some regents are aimed to enhance the ESI response but they are not designed to generate a particular product ion by CID. The fragment patterns of the derivatives and the efficiencies depended solely on the structures of the analytes. These reagents are not always useful for LC/ESI-MS/MS. In some cases, the derivatives gave particular product ions efficiently and were sensitively and selectively detectable in MRM. On the contrary, the reagents designed for LC/ESI-MS/MS have the suitable structure for MS/MS detection. They fragment easily by CID and efficiently generate particular intense product ions. Although derivatization is very useful to enhance the detectability in LC/ESI-MS/MS, it should be noticed that excess reagents can cause ionization suppression of the derivatives. Thus, separation of the derivatives from excess reagent by LC is often required. Prominent derivatization regents for LC/ESI-MS/MS are still desired in the fields of biomedical analysis.

Acknowledgements

This work was partially supported by a Grant-in-Aid for Scientific Research from Ministry of Education, Culture, Sports, Science, and Technology of Japan. This work was supported by The Uehara Memorial Foundation and by Hoansya. The authors thank Dr Chang-Kee Lim, MRC Bioanalytical Science Group for his kind suggestions and valuable discussion.

References

- Nordstrom A, Tarkowski P, Tarkowska D, Dolezal K, Astot C, Sandberg G, Moritz T. Derivatization for LC-electrospray ionization-MS: A tool for improving reversed-phase separation and ESI response of bases, ribosides, and intact nucleotides. Anal Chem 2004;76:2869-2877.
- Cech NB, Enke CG. Relating electrospray ionization response to non-polar character of small peptides. Anal Chem 2000;73:2713-2723.
- Cech NB, Enke CG. Practical implications of some recent studies in electrospray ionization fundamentals. Mass Spectrom Review 2001; 20:362-387.
- 4. Cech NB, Krone JR, Enke CG. Predicting electrospray response from chromatographic retention time. Anal Chem 2001;73:208-213.
- Zhou S, Cook KD. A mechanistic study of elecrospray mass spectrometry: charge gradients within electrospray droplets and their influence on ion response. J Am Soc Mass Spectrom 2001;12:206-211.
- Quirke JME, Adams CL, Van Berkel GJ. Chemical derivatization for electrospray ionization mass spectrometry. 1. Alkyl halides, alcohols, phenols, thiols, and amines. Anal Chem 1994;66:1302-1315.
- Van Berkel GJ, Asano KG. Chemical derivatization for electrospray ionization mass spectrometry. 2. Aromatic and highly conjugated molecules. Anal Chem 1994;66:2096-2102.
- 8. Van Berkel GJ, Quirke JME, Tigani RA, Dilley AS,

Covey TR. Derivatization for electrospray ionization mass spectrometry. 3. electrochemically ionizable derivatives. Anal Chem 1998;70:1544-1554.

- Van Berkel GJ, Quirke JME, Adams CL. Derivatization for electrospray ionization mass spectrometry. 4. Alkenes and alkynes. Rapid Commun Mass Spectrom 2000;14:849-858.
- Gao S, Zhang ZP, Karnes HT. Sensitivity enhancement in liquid chromatography/atmospheric pressure ionization mass spectrometry using derivatization and mobile phase additives. J Chromatogr B 2005;825:98-110.
- Johnson DW. Contemporary clinical usage of LC/MS: analysis of biologically important carboxylic acids. Clin Biochem 2005;38:351-361.
- 12. Higashi T, Shimada K. Derivatization of neutral steroids to enhance their detection characteristics in liquid chromatography. Anal Bioanal Chem 2004;378:875-882.
- 13. Honda A, Hayashi S, Hifumi H, Homma Y, Tanji N, Iwasawa N, Suzuki Y, Suzuki K, MPAI (mass probes aided ionization) method for total analysis of biomolecules by mass spectrometry. Anal Sci 2007;23:11-15.
- 14. Borrey D, Moerman E, Cockx A, Engelrelst V, Langois MR. Column-switching LC-MS/MS analysis for quantitative determination of testosterone in human serum. Clin Chim Acta 2007;382:134-137.
- 15. Lampinen-Salomonsson M, Beckman E, Bondesson U, Hedeland M. Detection of altrenogest and its metabolites in post administration horse urine using liquid chromatography tandem mass spectrometry-increased sensitivity by chemical derivatization of glucuronic acid conjugate. J Chromatogr B 2006;833:245-256.
- 16. Rashed MS, Al-Ahaidib LY, Al-Dirbashi OY, Al Amoudi M, Ai-Sayed MMA, Rahbeeni Z, Al-Hassnan Z, Al-Dbaas A, Al-Owain M, Luanaigh MN. Tandem mass spectrometric assay of succinylacetone in urine for the diagnosis of hepatorenal tyrosinemia. Anal Biochem 2005;339:310-317.
- 17. Zwiener C, Glauner T, Frimmel FH. Method optimization for the determination of carbonyl compounds in disinfected water by DNPH derivatization and LC-ESI-MS-MS. Anal Bioanal Chem 2002;372:615-621.
- Andreoli R, Manini P, Corradi M, Mutti A, Niessen WMA. Determination of patterns of biologically relevant aldehydes in exhaled breath condensate of healthy subject by liquid chromatography/ atomospheric chemical ionization tandem mass spectrometry. Rapid Commun Mass Spectrom 2003;17:637-645.
- 19. O'Brien-Coker IC, Mallet GPAI. Aldehyde analysis by high performance liquid chromatography/tandem mass spectrometry. Rapid Commun Mass Spectrom 2001;15:920-928.
- 20. Williams TI, Lovell MA, Lynn BC. Analysis of derivatized biogenic aldehydes by LC tandem mass

spectrometry. Anal Chem 2005;77:3383-3389.

- 21. Lai CC, Tsai CH, Tsai FJ, Lee CC, Lin WD. Rapid monitoring assay of congenital adrenal hyperplasia with microbore high-performance liquid chromatography/electrospray ionization tandem mass spectrometry from dried blood spots. Rapid Commun Mass Spectrom 2001;15:2145-2151.
- 22. Hong W, Wang Y. Derivatization with Gerard reagent T combined with LC-MS/MS for the sensitive detection of 5-formyl-2'-deoxyuridine in cellular DNA. Anal Chem 2007;79:322-326.
- 23. Al-Dirbashi OY, Rashed MS, Ten Brink HJ, Jakobs C, Filimban N, Al-Ahaidib LY, Jacob M, Al-Sayed MM, Al-Hassnan Z, Faqeih E. Determination of succinylacetone in dried blood spots and liquid chromatography tandem mass spectrometry. J Chromatogr B 2006;831:274-280.
- 24. Higashi T, Yamauchi A, Shimada K. 2-Hydrazino-1-methylpyridine: a highly sensitive derivatization reagent for oxosteroids in liquid chromatographyelectrospray ionization mass spectrometry. J Chromatogr B 2005;825:214-222.
- 25. Higashi T, Yamauchi A, Shimada K, Koh E, Mizokami A, Namiki M. Determination of prostatic androgens in 10 mg of tissue using liquid chromatography-tandem mass spectrometry with charged derivatization. Anal Bioanal Chem 2005; 382:1035-1043.
- 26. Higashi T, Ninomiya Y, Iwaki N, Yamauchi A, Takayama N, Shimada K. Studies on neurosteroids XVIII. LC-MS analysis of charges in rat brain and serum testosterone levels induced immobilization stress and ethanol administration. Steroids 2006;71:609-617.
- 27. Higashi T, Shibayama Y, Shimada K. Determination of salivary dehydroepiandrosterone using liquid chromatography-tandem mass spectrometry combined with charged derivatization. J Chromatogr B 2007;846:195-201.
- Higashi T, Nagahama A, Otomi N, Shimada K. Studies on neurosteroids XIX. Development and validation of liquid chromatography-tandem mass spectrometric method for determination of 5α-reduced pregnane-type neurosteroids in rat brain and serum. J Chromatogr B 2007;848:188-199.
- 29. Higashi T, Nishio T, Hayashi N, Shimada K. Alternative procedure for charged derivatization to enhance detection responses of steroids in electrospray ionization-MS. Chem Pharm Bull 2007;55:662-665.
- 30. Santa T, Al-Dirbashi OY, Ichibangase T, Rashed MS, Fukushima T, Imai K. Synthesis of 4-[2-(N,Ndimethylamino)ethylaminosulfonyl]-7-Nmethylhydrazino-2,1,3-benzoxadiazole (DAABD-MHz) as a derivatization reagent for aldehydes in liquid chromatography/electrospray ionizationtandem mass spectrometry. Biomed Chromatogr (in press).
- 31. Xia YQ, Chang SW, Patel S, Bakhtiar R, Karanam B, Evans DC. Trace level quantification of deuterated

17beta-estradiol and estrone in ovariectomized mouse plasma and brain using liquid chromatography/tandem mass spectrometry following dansylation reaction. Rapid Commun Mass Spectrom 2004;18:1621-1628.

- 32. Lin YH, Chen CY, Wang GS. Analysis of steroid estrogens in water using liquid chromatography/ tandem mass spectrometry with chemical derivatizations. Rapid Commun Mass Spectrom 2007; 21:1973-1983.
- 33. Zhang F, Bartels MJ, Brodeur JC, McClymont EL, Woodburn KB. Quantification of 17α -ethinylestradiol in aquatic samples using liquid-liquid phase extraction, dansyl derivatization, and liquid chromatography/positive electrospray tandem mass spectrometry. Rapid Commun Mass Spectrom 2004;18:2739-2742.
- 34. Xu X, Veenstra TD, Fox SD, Roman JM, Issaq HJ, Falk R, Saavedra JE, Keefer LK, Ziegler R. Measuring fifteen endogenous estrogens simultaneously in human urine by high-performance liquid chromatographymass spectrometry. Anal Chem 2005;77:6646-6654.
- 35. Anari MR, Bakhtiar R, Zhu B, Huskey S, Franklin RB, Evans DC. Derivatization of ethinylestradiol with dansyl chloride to enhance electrospray ionization: application in trace analysis of ethinylestradiol in rhusus monkey plasma. Anal Chem 2002;74: 4136-4144.
- 36. Tai AAC, Welch MJ. Development and evaluation of a reference measurement procedure for the determination of estradiol-17 β in human serum using isotope-dilution liquid chromatography-tandem mass spectrometry. Anal Chem 2005;77:6359-6363.
- 37. Li W, Li YH, Li AC, Zhou S, Naidong W. Simultaneous determination of norethindrone and ethinyl estradiol in human plasma by highperformance liquid chtomatography with tandem mass spectrometry-experiences on developing a highly selective method using derivatization reagent for enhancing sensitivity. J Chromatogr B 2005;825:223-232.
- 38. Shou WZ, Jiang X, Naidong W. Development and validation of a high-sensitivity liquid chromatography/tandem mass spectrometry (LC/ MS/MS) method with chemical derivatization for the determination of ethinyl estradiol in human plasma. Biomed Chromatogr 2004;18:414-421.
- 39. Beaudry F, Guenette SA, Winterborn A, Marier JF, Vachon P. Development of a rapid and sensitive LC-ESI/MS/MS assay for the quantification of propofol using a simple off-line dansyl chloride derivatization reaction to enhance signal intensity. J Pharm Biomed Anal 2005;39:411-417.
- 40. Li Y, Li AC, Shi H, Zhou S, Shou WZ, Jiang X, Naidong W, Lauterbach JH. The use of chemical derivatization to enhance liquid chromatography/ tandem mass spectrometric determination of 1-hydroxypyrene, a biomarker for polycyclic aromatic hydrocarbons in human urine. Rapid Commun Mass Spectrom 2005;19:3331-3338.

- 41. Honda A, Yamashita K, Numazawa M, Ikegami T, Doy M, Matsuzaki Y, Miyazaki H. Highly sensitive quantification of 7α -hydroxy-4-cholesten-3-one in human serum by LC-ESI-MS/MS. J Lipid Res 2007;48:458-464.
- 42. Johnson DW, ten Brink HJ, Jakobs C. A rapid screening procedure for cholesterol and dehydrocholesterol by electrospray ionization tandem mass spectrometry. J Lipid Res 2001;42:1699-1705.
- 43. Li YN, Tattan B, Brown KF, Seale JP. Quantification of epimeric budesonide and fluticasone propionate in human plasma by liquid chromatographyatmospheric pressure chemical ionization tandem mass spectrometry. J Chromatogr B 2001;761:177-185.
- 44. Gao S, Wilson DM, Edinboro LE, McGuire GM, Williams SGP, Karnes HT. Improvement of sensitivity for the determination of propylene glycol in rat plasma and lung using HPLC/tandem MS and derivatization with benzoyl chloride. J Chromatogr Rel Technol 2003;20:3413-3431.
- 45. Singh G, Gutierrez A, Xu K, Blair I. Liquid chromatography/electron capture atmospheric pressure chemical ionization/mass spectrometry: analysis of pentafluorobenzyl derivatives of biomolecules and drugs in the attomole range. Anal Chem 2000:72:3007-3013.
- Rashed MS, Ozand PT, Harrison ME, Watkins PJF, Evans S. Electrospray tandem mass spectrometry in the diagnosis of organic icidemias. Rapid Commun Mass Spectrom 1994;8:129-133.
- 47. Rashed MS, Ozand PT, Bucknall MP, Little D. Diagnosis of inborn errors of metabolism from blood spots by acylcarnitines and amino acids profiling using automated electrospray tandem mass spectrometry. Pediatr Res 1995;38:324-331.
- 48. Rashed MS, Bucknall MP, Little D, Awad A, Jacob M, Alamoudi M, Alwattar M, Ozand PT. Screening blood spots for inborn errors of metabolism by electrospray tandem mass spectrometry with a microplate batch process and a computer algorithm for automated flagging of abnormal profiles. Clin Chem 1997;43:1129-1141.
- 49. Millington DS, Kodo N, Norwood DL, Roe CR. Tandem mass spectrometry: a new method for acylcarnitine profiling with potential for neonatal screening for inborn errors of metabolism. J Inher Metab Dis 1990;13:321-324.
- 50. Rashed MS. Clinical applications of tandem mass spectrometry: ten years of diagnosis and screening for inherited metabolic diseases. J Chromatogr B 2001;758:27-48.
- 51. Chace DH, Kalas TA, Naylor EW. Use of tandem mass spectrometry for multianalyte screening of dried blood specimens from newborns. Clin Chem 2003;49:1797-1817.
- 52. Chace DH, Kalas TA. A biochemical perspective on the use of tandem mass spectrometry for newborn screening and clinical testing. Clin Biochem 2005;38:296-309.

- 53. Garg U, Dasouki M. Expanded newborn screening of inherited metabolic disorders by tandem mass spectrometry. Clin Biochem 2006;39:315-332.
- Roschinger W, Olgemoller R, Fingerhut R, Liebl B, Roscher AA. Advances in analytical mass spectrometry to improve screening for inherited metabolic diseases. Eur J Pediatr 2003;162:S67-S76.
- 55. Carpenter KH, Wiley V. Application of tandem mass spectrometry to biochemical genetics and newborn screening. Clin Chim Acta 2002;322:1-10.
- 56. Kushnir NM, Komaromy-Hiller G, Shushan B, Urry FM, Roberts W. Analysis of dicarboxylic acids by tandem mass spectrometry. High-thoughput quantitative measurement of methylmalonic acid in serum, plasma, and urine. Clin Chem 2001;47:1993-2002.
- Magera MJ, Helgeson JK, Matern D, Rinaldo P. Methylmalonic acid measured in plasma and urine by stable-isotope dilution and electrospray tandem mass spectrometry. Clin Chem 2000;46:1804-1810.
- Schmedes A, Brandslund I. Analysis of methylmalonic acid in plasma by liquid chromatography-tandem mass spectrometry. Clin Chem 2006;52:754-757.
- Delatour T, Guy PA, Stadler RH, Tursky RJ.
 3-Nitrotyrosine butyl ester: a novel derivative to assess tyrosine nitration in rat plasma by liquid chromatography-tandem mass spectrometry detection. Anal Biochem 2002;302:10-18.
- Jansen EEW, Gibson KM, Shigematsu Y, Jacobs C, Verhoeven NM. A novel, quantitative assay for homocarnosine in cerebrospinal fluid using stableisotope dilution liquid chromatography-tandem mass spectrometry. J Chromatogr B 2006;830:196-200.
- 61. Johnson DW, Trinh MU, Oe T. Measurement of plasma pristanic, phytanic and very long chain fatty acids by liquid chromatography-electrospray tandem mass spectrometry for the diagnosis of peroxisomal disorders. J Chromatogr B 2003;798:159-162.
- 62. Johnson DW. Dimethylaminoethyl esters for trace, rapid analysis of fatty acids by electrospray tandem mass spectrometry. Rapid Commun Mass Spectrom 1999;13:2388-2392.
- 63. Johnson DW. A rapid screening procedure for the diagnosis of peroxisomal disorders: quantification of very long-chain fatty acids, as dimethylaminoethyl esters, in plasma and blood spots, by electrospray tandem mass spectrometry. J Inherit Metab Dis 2000;23:475-486.
- 64. Johnson DW. Alkyldimethylaminoethyl ester iodides for improved analysis of fatty acids by electrospray ionization tandem mass spectrometry. Rapid Commun Mass Spectrom 2000;14:2019-2024.
- 65. Johnson DW, ten Brink HJ, Schmit RC, Jakobs C. Rapid and quantitative analysis of unconjugated C₂₇ bile acids in plasma and blood samples by tandem mass spectrometry. J Lipid Res 2001;42:9-16.
- 66. Johnson DW, Trinh MU. Analysis of isomeric long-chain hydroxyl fatty acids by tandem mass spectrometry: application to the diagnosis of long-

chain 3-hydroxyacyl CoA dehydrogenase deficiency. Rapid Commun Mass Spectrom 2003;17:171-175.

- 67. Cheng H, Liu Z, Blum W, Byrd JC, Klisovic R, Grever MR, Marcucci G, Chan KK. Quantification of valproic acid and its metabolite 2-propyl-4-pentenoic acid in human plasma using HPLC-MS/MS. J Chromatogr B 2007;850:206-212.
- Santa T, Al-Dirbashi OY, Ichibangase T, Fukushima T, Rashed MS, Funatsu T, Imai K. Synthesis of benzofurazan derivatization reagents for carboxylic acids in liquid chromatography/electrospray ionization-tandem mass spectrometry (LC/ESI-MS/ MS). Biomed Chromatogr 2007;21:1207-1213.
- 69. Tsukamoto Y, Santa T, Saimaru H, Imai K, Funatsu T. Synthesis of benzofurazan derivatization reagents for carboxylic acids and its application to analysis of fatty acids in rat plasma by high-performance liquid chromatography-electrospray ionization mass spectrometry. Biomed Chromatogr 2005;19:802-808.
- 70. Al-Dirbashi OY, Santa T, Al-Qahtani K, Al-Amoudi M, Rashed MS. Analysis of organic acid markers relevant to inherited metabolic diseases by ultraperformance liquid chromatography/tandem mass spectrometry as benzofurazan derivatives. Rapid Commun Mass Spectrom 2007;21:1984-1990.
- 71. Al-Dirbashi OY, Rashed MS, Santa T, Jacob M, Al-Mukhadab M. A novel approach for quantification of pristanic, phytanic, C22:0, C24:0 and C26:0 by UPLC-MS/MS for the diagnosis of peroxisomal disorders. J Inher metab Dis 2007;30 (Suppl. 1):87.
- 72. Song Y, Quan Z, Evans L, Byrd EA, Liu YM. Enhancing capillary liquid chromatography/tandem mass spectrometry to biogenic amines by pre-column derivatization with 7-fluoro-4-nitrobenzoxadiazole. Rapid Commun Mass Spectrom 2004;18:989-994.
- 73. Song Y, Liang F, Liu YM. Quantification of D-amino acids in the central nervous system of *Aplysia carifornica* by liquid chromatography/tandem mass spectrometry. Rapid Commun Mass Spectrom 2007;21:73-77.
- 74. Berdyshev EV, Gorshkova IA, Garcia JGN, Natarajan V, Hubbard WC. Quantitative analysis of sphingoid base-1-phosphate as biacetylated derivatives by liquid chromatography-tandem mass spectrometry. Anal Biochem 2005;339:129-136.
- 75. Straube E, Dekant W, Volkel W. Enhanced sensitivity for the determination of amibiphilic polyaromatic amines by LC-MS/MS after acetylation. J Chromatogr A 2005;1067:181-190.
- 76. Claeson AS, Ostin A, Sunesson AL. Development of a LC-MS/MS method for the analysis of volatile primary and secondary amines as NIT (naphthylssothiocyanate) derivatives. Anal Bioanal Chem 2004:378:932-939.
- 77. Marand A, Karisson D, Dalene M, Skarping G. Determination of amines as pentafluoropropionic anhydride derivatives in biological samples using liquid chromatography and tandem mass spectrometry. Analyst 2004;129:522-528.

- 78. Blum W, Aichholz R, Ramstein P, Kuhnol J, Froestl W, Desrayaud S. Determination of the GABA_B receptor agonist CGP 44532 (3-amino-2hydroxypropylmethylphosphinic acid) in rat plasma after pre-column derivatization by micro-highperformance liquid chromatography combined with negative electrospray tandem mass spectrometry. J Chromatogr B 2000;748:349-359.
- 79. Tsujikawa K, Kuwayama K, Miyaguchi H, Kanamori T, Iwata Y, Inoue H, Yoshida T, Kishi T. Determination of muscimol and ibotenic acid in *Amanita* mushrooms by high-performance liquid chromatography-tandem mass spectrometry. J Chromatogr B 2007;852:430-435.
- 80. Shinbo K, Yahashi A, Nakazawa M, Iwahata D, Kageyama N, Hirayama K, Iwatani S, Usuda Y, Matsui K, Miyano H. Novel derivatization reagents of amino acids for quantitative determination and mass distribution analysis in LC-MS/MS. Metabolomics 2005, June 20-23, Tsuruoka, Japan, Abstract p 80.
- Mulder PPJ, Zuidema T, Keestra NBM, Kooij PJF, Elbers IJW, van Rhijn JA. Determination of nifursol metabolites in poultry muscle and liver tissue. Development and validation of a confirmatory method. Analyst 2005;130:763-771.

- Mottier P, Khong SP, Gremaud E, Richoz J, Delatour T, Goldmann T, Guy PA. Quantitative determination of four nitrofuran metabolites in meat by isotope dilution liquid chromatography-electrospray ionization-tandem mass spectrometry. J Chromatogr A 2005;1067:85-91.
- 83. Ji Y, Morris ME. Determination of phenethyl isothiocyanate in human plasma and urine by ammonia derivatization and liquid chromatography-tandem mass spectrometry. Anal Biochem 2003; 323:39-47.
- 84. Karlsson D, Dahlin J, Marand A, Skarping G, Dalene M. Determination of airbone isocyanates as di-nbutylamine derivatives using liquid chromatography and tandem mass spectrometry. Anal Chim Acta 2005;534:263-269.
- 85. Zhu LS, Lapko VN, Lee JW, Basir TJ, Kafonek C, Oisen R, Briscoe C. A general approach for the quantitative analysis of bisphosphates in human serum and urine by high-performance liquid chromatography/tandem mass spectrometry. Rapid Commun Mass Spectrom 2006;20:3421-3426.
- Flarakos J, Xiong W, Glick J, Vouros P. A deoxynucleotide derivatization methodology for improving LC-ESI-MS detection. Anal Chem 2005;77:2373-2380.

Synthesis and cytotoxic activity of 3-phenyl-2-thio-quinoxaline 1,4-dioxide derivatives in hypoxia and in normoxia

Rong Sheng¹, Yu Xu¹, Qinjie Weng², Qing Xia¹, Qiaojun He², Bo Yang^{2, *}, Yongzhou Hu^{1, *}

¹ZJU-ENS Joint Laboratory of Medicinal Chemistry, College of Pharmaceutical Sciences, Zhejiang University, Hangzhou, China; ²Institute of Pharmacology and Toxicology, College of Pharmaceutical Sciences, Zhejiang University, Hangzhou, China.

ABSTRACT: A series of novel 3-phenyl-2ethylthio/ethylsulfinyl/ethylsulfonyl/phenylthio/ phenylsulfonyl-quinoxaline 1,4-dioxide derivatives were synthesized and screened for their cytotoxicity *in vitro* on human leukaemia cell line HL-60, human esophagus cancer cell line ECA-109, human prostate cancer cell line PC-3, human gastric carcinoma cell line SGC-7901, and human breast cancer cell line MCF-7 in hypoxia and in normoxia. Half of tested compounds showed higher cytotoxic activity both in hypoxia and in normoxia. The mechanism of one potent compound, 67, in hypoxia showed that the mitochondria pathway is involved in the antitumor activity of this class of compounds.

Key Words: Quinoxaline 1,4-dioxides, antitumor, hypoxia and normoxia

Introduction

Hypoxic tumor cells in a solid tumor cause resistance to radiotherapy and chemotherapy (1-6). Traditional chemotherapeutic agents have no or little effect on hypoxic tumor cells. Bioreductive prodrugs can effectively kill this kind of cell. One of the most promising bioreductive prodrugs is quinoxaline 1,4-dioxide (7-10), and the known compound 3-amino-2-carbonitrile quinoxaline 1,4-dioxide (TPZCN) is an important lead compound with beneficial biological activity *in vitro* (11). The 3-methyl-2-phenylthioquinoxaline 1,4-dioxides were reported to have several forms of beneficial biological activity such as antimycobacterial and anticandidal activity (12-14). There are, however, no reports on the antitumor activity

Received June 19, 2007 Accepted October 19, 2007 of this kind of compound. 3-phenyl-quinoxaline 1,4-dioxide derivatives should be effective antitumor agents in hypoxia since they contain the quinoxaline 1,4-dioxide pharmacore. Therefore, a series of novel 3-phenyl-2-thio-quinoxaline 1,4-dioxides were synthesized and screened for their cytotoxic activity in hypoxia and in normoxia.

Materials and Methods

Chemistry

The synthetic pathway of the target compounds 20-59 is shown in Scheme 1. Compounds 12-16 were prepared by reaction of 2-nitroanilines with 5% sodium hypochlorite solution in the presence of KOH. Cyclocondensation of compounds 12-16 with appropriate 2-ethylthio (or phenylthio)-1-phenyl ethanone by the well-known Biuret reaction afforded 3-phenyl-2-ethylthio/phenylthioquinoxaline 1,4-dioxides 29-51 (15). Compounds 29-51 were oxidized by different amounts of m-chloroperoxybenzoic acid (MCPBA) to produce target compounds 3-phenyl-2-ethylsulfinyl-quinoxaline 1,4-dioxides 52-54 or 3-phenyl-2-ethylsulfonyl/ phenyl sulfonyl-quinoxaline 1,4-dioxides 55-69, respectively. All of the prepared compounds were confirmed by spectral data including IR, ¹H NMR, and MS (16).

X-ray analysis

In order to identify the structures of the class of compounds, the single-crystal structure of **55** was determined by X-ray crystallography as illustrated in Figure 1. In **55**, all H atoms were placed in geometrically idealized positions. The quinoxaline 1,4-dioxide system is almost planar. The quinoxaline 1,4-dioxide and phenyl planes are approximately perpendicular, with a dihedral angle of 85.8.

Biological evaluation

All of the prepared compounds were evaluated for their cytotoxic activity *in vitro* on human leukaemia cell line

^{*}*Correspondence to:* ZJU-ENS Joint Laboratory of Medicinal Chemistry, College of Pharmaceutical Sciences, Zhejiang University, Hangzhou, China; e-mail: huyz@zju.edu.cn



Scheme 1. The synthetic route of the compounds **29–69**. Reagents and conditions: (a) K₂CO₃, THF, reflux, 12 h; (b) NH₃; (c) 2.0 equiv of MCPBA, Chloroform; (d) 4.0 equiv of MCPBA, Chloroform.

HL-60, human esophagus cancer cell line ECA-109, human prostate cancer cell PC-3, human gastriccarcinoma cell line SGC-7901, and human breast cancer cell line MCF-7 in hypoxia and in normoxia according to reported methods (17). The IC₅₀ values of the tested compounds in normoxia and in hypoxia are summarized in Table 1.

Results and Discussion

SAR studies

As shown in Table 1, half of the tested compounds displayed higher cytotoxic activity on all tested cancer cell lines than the reference drug both in hypoxia and in normoxia. Obviously, the cytotoxic potency of tested compounds on these five cancer cell lines was highly dependent on structures of the 2-position side chains. When 2-position was occupied by an ethylthio group (*e.g.*, **29-42**) or phenylthio group (*e.g.*, **43-51**),



Figure 1. Single-crystal structure of 55.

the compound showed almost no or weak activity. For the 2-phenylthio series, the substituents both at the 5-position of quinoxaline and on the 3-benzene ring can slightly affect cytotoxic activity. Compounds with electron-withdrawing substituents (44, 46, 47, 50) such as fluorine, chlorine, and bromine showed higher activity than those with electron-donating substituents (45). On the other hand, 3-phenyl-2-ethylsulfinyl/ ethylsulfonyl/phenyl-sulfonyl-quinoxaline 1,4-dioxides (52-69) exhibited impressive cytotoxic activity on most tested cancer cell lines. Most traditional antitumor agents are useless on hypoxic cells, while the current class of compounds showed higher activity both in hypoxia and in normoxia may thus be effective agents in tumor therapy.

Mechanism studies

Further study of the mechanisms of cytotoxic activity

Table 1. Cytotoxicity of quinoxaline 1,4-di-N-oxides derivatives (29-69) on five human cancer cell lines in hypoxia and in normoxia *in vitro*

Comd				Cytot	oxicity (IC ₅₀ ,	μM) ^a				
Comu.	K	562	Eca	109	SGC	7901	РС	23	SMM	27721
	H^{b}	N ^c	Н	Ν	Н	Ν	Н	Ν	Н	Ν
29	>50	>50	>50	>50	>50	>50	>50	>50	>50	>50
30	>50	>50	>50	>50	>50	>50	>50	>50	>50	>50
31	>50	>50	>50	>50	>50	>50	>50	44.9	>50	>50
32	>50	>50	>50	>50	>50	>50	>50	>50	>50	>50
33	>50	>50	>50	>50	>50	>50	>50	>50	>50	>50
34	>50	>50	>50	>50	>50	>50	>50	>50	>50	>50
35	18.6	>50	>50	>50	>50	>50	>50	>50	>50	>50
36	>50	>50	>50	>50	>50	>50	>50	>50	>50	>50
37	6.5	27.8	11.9	8.8	43.1	29.1	39.6	34.8	>50	>50
38	10.0	>50	>50	30.6	38.3	19.6	>50	>50	34.9	>50
39	>50	>50	>50	>50	>50	>50	>50	>50	>50	>50
40	>50	>50	>50	>50	>50	>50	>50	>50	>50	>50
41	>50	>50	>50	>50	>50	>50	>50	>50	>50	40.4
42	>50	38.5	>50	>50	>50	>50	46.7	>50	>50	>50
43	47.6	23.2	>50	>50	>50	>50	46.1	4.6	>50	>50
44	12.9	3.5	18.8	38.2	35.5	33.2	18.0	>50	>50	28.2
45	>50	45.8	>50	>50	>50	>50	>50	>50	>50	>50
46	15.0	14.9	26.2	19.9	>50	35.9	40.0	43.6	33.1	38.9
47	4.7	3.9	13.5	2.6	14.2	12.5	4.9	4.3	21.4	9.9
48	12.7	0.5	>50	43.4	>50	32.4	>50	16.1	35.9	>50
49	5.0	10.0	>50	>50	>50	34.2	29.3	23.0	31.4	38.7
50	3.0	3.2	23.9	31.8	27.9	18.3	39.0	42.3	>50	>50
51	6.2	6.5	26.0	49.4	41.8	11.3	31.1	15.5	>50	19.0
52	1.6	0.6	8.6	23.3	5.8	5.3	7.0	6.2	31.3	19.3
53	1.2	0.3	6.0	7.6	3.1	1.7	3.4	2.4	8.8	3.6
54	1.2	1.3	10.9	14.1	13.0	22.7	7.0	11.4	5.3	4.2
55	1.3	1.0	4.7	9.7	6.5	11.8	2.5	5.1	>50	29.2
56	1.5	0.6	3.4	6.4	2.9	1.3	8.4	4.1	4.7	5.9
57	1.8	1.2	5.2	6.8	6.9	8.2	4.3	2.3	13.5	6.3
58	1.6	1.3	9.6	3.3	5.2	5.5	6.8	3.8	18.5	6.0
59	1.1	1.3	7.0	9.5	8.8	2.9	0.9	1.0	1.6	0.7
60	3.2	0.1	5.2	5.0	2.2	4.9	0.7	0.8	2.6	3.7
61	1.0	1.4	10.6	4.4	5.1	6.2	4.4	1.8	12.0	7.5
62	1.8	0.5	9.7	7.9	7.9	9.7	0.7	5.3	11.9	5.0
63	3.7	4.7	4.9	3.1	1.8	1.4	1.6	>50	2.6	3.1
64	3.8	4.2	4.0	1.4	4.5	2.9	0.5	3.2	10.2	12.2
65	0.8	2.5	1.8	1.2	3.1	0.6	13.3	3.1	2.2	4.6
00	0.8	0.6	6.2	2.2	1.5	1.5	13.8	1.0	0.1	16.1
07	0.2	0.3	6.4	0.5	8.9	6.8	5.0	8./	2.2	3.5
08	1.9	0.7	/.1	5.1	3.6	20.8	13.9	1.1	8.1	8.3
09	1.2	0.5	4./	4.4	5.4	9.4	/.6	1.9	14.4	16.3

^aEach experiment was independently performed three times; ^bH=Hypoxia: 3% oxygen; ^cN=Normoxia: 20% oxygen



Figure 2. Compound 67 induced apoptosis in K562 cells. K562 cells were treated with 6.0 μ M 67 in hypoxia for 0, 12, 24 and 48 h. Apoptosis was assessed by Annexin V-FITC/Propidium iodide (PI) staining.



Figure 3. Compound **67** induced $\Delta\Psi$ m loss in K562 cells. K562 cells were treated with 6.0 μ M **67** in hypoxia for 0, 6, 12 and 24 h. $\Delta\Psi$ m loss was assessed by JC-1 staining in which mitochondria depolarization is indicated by an increase in the green-to-red fluorescence intensity ratio.



Figure 4. Protein expressions of HIF-1 α , P38, and Bax in K562 cells treated with 6.0 μ M compound **67** in hypoxia for 0.5, 1, 4, 8, 12 and 24 h. Each lane was loaded with 40 μ g of protein.

in hypoxia was performed with one potent compound (67) in K562 cells. K562 cells were treated with tested compound for 0 h, 6 h, 12 h or 24 h respectively, and then apoptosis, the mitochondrial membrane potential ($\Delta \Psi m$), and protein expression were determined according to reported methods (*17*). The results are shown in Figures

2-4. All experiments were repeated three times.

K562 cells were cultured in complete medium with 6.0 μ M **67** for 0-48 h in 3% O₂. Every six hours the cells were collected and the apoptotic percentage was analyzed by flow cytometry (Figure 2). As shown in Figure 2, an apoptotic phenomenon was observed at 12

h after cells were exposed to **67**. After K562 cells were incubated with **67** for 0, 12, 24 and 48 h, the percentage of apoptotic cells was 11.9%, 29.5%, 37.6% and 87.6%, respectively. This increase occurred in a time-dependent manner, indicating that the apoptotic pathway was involved in the mechanisms of compound **67**-mediated cytotoxic activity.

To investigate the pathway of apoptosis induced by tested compounds, $\Delta \Psi m$ loss and protein expression of HIF-1 α , Bax, and P38 in K562 cells treated with 6.0 μ M 67 for 0-24 h in hypoxia were determined. With JC-1 staining, mitochondria depolarization is specifically indicated by a fluorescence emission shift from red to green. $\Delta \Psi m$ loss in K562 cells was reduced by **67** after 0-24 h treatment; corresponding data are shown in Figure 2. Compared to the control, K562 cells treated with **67** exhibited a mass of green fluorescence, suggesting that **67** might possess highly potent cytotoxic activity *via* a mitochondrial pathway.

P38, Bax, and HIF-1 α were the key proteins involved in cell apoptosis and DNA damage. The expression of P38, Bax, and HIF-1 α in K562 cells treated with **67** was performed by Western blot analysis. As shown in Figure 3, 6.0 μ M **67** increased P38 and Bax levels in K562 cells after 24 h of exposure in hypoxia and reduced the HIF-1 α protein level. The data obtained confirmed that higher cytotoxicity of **67** was related to the P38 and Bax-mediated apoptosis pathway.

Conclusions

In summary, a new series of novel 2-substituted-phenyl-3-ethylthio/ethylsulfinyl/ethyl sulfonyl/phenylthio/ phenylsulfonyl-quinoxaline 1,4-dioxides were synthesized and screened for their antitumor activity *in vitro* on five cancer cell lines in hypoxia and in normoxia. Half of the tested compounds showed higher antitumor activity both in hypoxia and in normoxia. When treated with compound **67**, K562 cells exhibited overexpression of P38 and Bax, and K562 cells also induced down-regulation of HIF-1 α , suggesting modulation of protein and mitochondria pathways involved in the anti-cancer activity of compound **67**.

Acknowledgments

This study was financially supported by the National Natural Science Foundation of China (No. 20602030, 30572484) and the Science and Technology Department of Zhejiang Province, China (2006c23002).

References

 Brown JM. SR 4233 (tirapazamine): a new anticancer drug exploiting hypoxia in solid tumors. Br J Cancer 1993;67:1163-1170.

- 2. Kennedy KA. Hypoxic cells as specific drug targets for chemotherapy. Anticancer Drug Des 1987;2:181-194.
- 3. Sartorelli AC. Therapeutic attack of hypoxic cells of solid tumors: presidential address. Cancer Res 1988;48:775-778.
- 4. Tannock I, Guttman P. Response of Chinese hamster ovary cells to anticancer drugs under aerobic and hypoxic conditions. Br J Cancer 1981;43:245-248.
- Shannon AM, Bouchier-Hayes DJ, Condron CM, Toomey D. Tumour hypoxia, chemo-therapeutic resistance and hypoxia-related therapies. Cancer Treat Rev 2003;29:297-307.
- Denny WA. Prodrug strategies in cancer therapy. Eur J Med Chem 2001;36:577-595.
- Inbaraj JJ, Motten AG, Chignell CF. Photo-chemical and photobiological studies of tirapazamine (SR 4233) and related quinoxaline 1,4-Di-N-oxide analogues. Chem Res Toxicol 2003;16:164-170.
- Ganley B, Chowdhury G, Bhansali J. Redox-activated, hypoxia-selective DNA cleavage by quinoxaline 1,4-di-N-oxide. Bioorg Med Chem 2001;9:2395-2401.
- 9. Fuchs T, Gates KS, Hwang JT. Photosensitization of guanine-specific DNA damage by a cyano-substituted quinoxaline di-N-oxide. Chem Res Toxicol 1999;12:1190-1194.
- Chowdhury G, Kotandeniya D, Daniels JS. Enzymeactivated, hypoxia-selective DNA damage by 3-amino-2-quinoxalinecarbonitrile 1,4-di-N-oxide. Chem Res Toxicol 2004;17:1399-1405.
- 11. Monge A, Palop JA, Lopez de CA. Hypoxia-selective agents derived from quinoxaline 1,4-di-N-oxides. J Med Chem 1995;38:1786-1792.
- Aguirre G, Cerecetto H, Maio RD, Gonzalez M, Alfaro MEM, Jaso A, Zarranz B, Ortega MA, Aldana I Monge-Vega A. Quinoxaline N,N'-dioxide derivatives and related compounds as growth inhibitors of Trypanosoma cruzi. Structure-activity relationships. Bioorg Med Chem Lett 2004;14:3835-3839.
- Carta A, Loriga M, Paglietti G, Mattana A, Fiori P L, Mollicotti P, Sechi L, Zanetti S. Synthesis, antimycobacterial, anti-trichomonas and anti-candida *in vitro* activities of 2-substituted 6,7-difluoro-3methyl quinoxaline 1,4-dioxides. Eur J Med Chem 2004;39:195-203.
- Carta A, Paglietti G, Nikookar MER, Sanna P, Sechi L, Zanetti S. Novel substituted quinoxaline 1,4-dioxides with *in vitro* antimycobacterial and anticandida activity. Eur J Med Chem 2002;37:355-366.
- 15. Ley K, Seng F. Syntheses using benzofuroxan. Synthesis 1975;415-422.
- 16. All compounds gave satisfactory spectroscopic data in accordance with their proposed structures. Selected data are as follows: compound 67 Mp: 209-211°C; MS (ESI): 425 (M+H); ¹H NMR (CDCl₃) δ: 8.51 (d, 1H, *J* = 8.8 Hz, Ar-H), 8.44 (s, 1H, Ar-H), 7.79 (d, 1H, *J* = 8.8 Hz, Ar-H), 7.68 (d, 2H, *J* = 8.4 Hz, Ar-H), 7.28 (d, 2H, *J* = 8.4 Hz, Ar-H), 7.28 (d, 2H, *J* = 8.4 Hz, Ar-H), 3.78~3.83 (m, 2H, CH₂), 2.67 (s, 3H, CH₃), 1.33 (t, 3H, *J* = 7.6 Hz, CH₃); IR (KBr): 3082, 1610, 1492, 1457, 1395, 1312, 1219, 1182, 1128, 1089, 1012, 935, 916, 843, 781, 760, 716.
- 17. Yang B, Reynolds CP. Tirapazamine cyto-toxicity for neuroblastoma is p53 dependent. Clin Cancer Res 2005;11:2774-2780.

A novel method to suppress the dispersal of Japanese cedar pollen by inducing morphologic changes with weak alkaline solutions

Kenichi Ishii¹, Hiroshi Hamamoto², Kazuhisa Sekimizu^{1, *}

¹ Laboratory of Microbiology, Graduate School of Pharmaceutical Sciences, The University of Tokyo, Tokyo, Japan; ² Genome Pharmaceuticals Institute Co., Ltd., The University of Tokyo Entrepreneur Plaza, Tokyo, Japan.

ABSTRACT: Inhalation of airborne pollen causes irritative symptoms in humans, known as pollinosis. The changing global climate and increased pollution contribute to enhance the release of pollen, thereby increasing the number of people suffering from allergies. We examined the effect of spraying weak alkaline solutions onto cedar trees, the main allergenic culprit in Japan, on pollen release. Weak alkaline solutions were sprayed onto Japanese cedar blossoms to disrupt the external walls of the pollen, and to induce swelling of the cytosolic components containing the nucleus. This morphologic change of the pollen grains depended on the pH of the suspending solution, with a threshold pH of near 7.5. As the breakdown of the external walls and swelling of the cytosolic components are inhibited by high osmolarity, the influx of water triggered the morphologic changes. Weak alkaline solutions sprayed onto cedar blossoms decreased the amount of pollen released from the anthers in a pHdependent manner. The addition of detergent to the sodium bicarbonate solution facilitated this effect on cedar pollen release. We suggest that spraying cedar and cypress forests with a weak alkaline solution might prevent the scattering of pollen that causes allergies in humans.

Key Words: Pollinosis, *Cryptomeria japonica*, alkaline solutions, pollen release

Introduction

Various environmental substances cause allergic diseases (1). The inhalation of airborne pollen leads to

e-mail: sekimizu@mol.f.u-tokyo.ac.jp

Received September 12, 2007 Accepted October 3, 2007

irritative symptoms such as runny nose, sneezing, and eye hyperemia, an allergic reaction known as pollinosis. The allergens in airborne pollen have been purified, and their molecular structures have been analyzed (2). Environmental factors such as microparticles generated from diesel engines (3,4) and pathogenic bacteria (5)worsen the allergic symptoms of pollinosis. Various types of host cells are involved in pollinosis (6), such as acquired immune cells like helper T cells and immunoglobulin-producing B cells (7), innate immune cells like dendritic cells and macrophages (8), mast cells and eosinophils (9), mucosal epidermal cells, etc. These cells communicate with each other through the cytokine network (10,11), and inflammatory mediators such as histamine cause the allergic pathology (12,13). These aspects of the molecular mechanisms of pollinosis are extremely complicated. As our understanding of the system is currently insufficient, it is difficult to develop effective drugs to target pollinosis at the molecular level.

The number of patients suffering from pollinosis is increasing, along with the number of patients suffering from other allergic disorders such as atopy and asthma. One reason for the worldwide increase in pollinosis is that the increased concentration of atmospheric carbon dioxide and the accompanying global warming promotes pollen release from trees (14, 15). When plants are raised in high concentrations of carbon dioxide or high temperatures, metabolic processes such as photosynthesis and water uptake are facilitated, and the production of pollen is promoted (16-19). Both the concentration of carbon dioxide in the air and the climate temperature are predicted to increase over time. Therefore, it is anticipated that the number of patients suffering from pollinosis will further increase due to a global overproduction of pollen. To cope with the situation, methods targeting pollen release from trees might be effective. The development of tree races that produce less total or less allergenic pollen has been attempted (20). Planting these new races in place of widely distributed anemophilous plants, however, is time-consuming and costly. Thus, simpler and more large-scale methods to suppress pollen dispersal are necessary.

^{*}*Correspondence to:* Laboratory of Microbiology, Graduate School of Pharmaceutical Sciences, The University of Tokyo, 7-3-1 Hongo, Bunkyo-ku, Tokyo 113-0033, Japan;

In Japan, pollinosis caused by Japanese cedar pollen (Cryptomeria japonica) is considered to be the most problematic (21). As a result of historical large-scale cedar planting, cedar trees are distributed throughout the country. For geographic reasons due to monsoons, pollen grains are likely to scatter in the air and reach the cities. Moreover, once pollen grains fall onto the paved roads in cities, they tend to remain there and are easily swept up into the air, thereby coming into contact with people. Therefore, a method that efficiently inhibits pollen release from cedar trees might be useful for suppressing pollinosis. In this report, we suggest a novel way to reduce the amount of pollen released from trees by focusing on the characteristics of cedar pollen, which undergoes morphologic changes in weak alkaline solutions.

Materials and Methods

Pollen

Pollen from cedar and cypress was purchased from the Japan Forest Tree Breeding Association. Cedar branches and blossoms were collected at the Gunma Prefectural Forestry Experiment Station (Gunma, Japan) in March, 2007.

Observation of morphologic changes of pollen grains

Pollen grains in a plastic tube were suspended in distilled water (pH 6), 25 mM sodium- or potassium-phosphate buffer solution (pH 5-9), or 1 M sodium bicarbonate solution (pH 9). After incubation at 20°C for 10 min, an aliquot was observed under a microscope.

Measurement of the number of pollen grains released from blossoms

Cedar branches with blossoms (0.4-0.7 g) were sprayed with 10 mL of distilled water, 0.1 M phosphate buffer solution (pH 5-8), or 1 M sodium bicarbonate solution. The branches were dried for 3 h on a paper towel and placed in a 50-mL plastic tube. The tubes were shaken vigorously for 10 sec with a vortex mixer. The blossoms were collected and their weights measured. The collected pollen was suspended in 1 mL of distilled water. An aliquot of the suspension was observed under a microscope and the number of pollen grains was counted using a cytometer. The average number of pollen grains collected from three branches was calculated.

Results

Morphologic changes of Japanese cedar pollen in weak alkaline solutions

In the nasal cavity of humans, the external walls of cedar pollen grains break down, which results in the release of the cytosolic components surrounded by a transparent membrane (22). The high pH (> 8) of the mucus is considered to contribute to this reaction. Morphologic changes of cedar pollen were induced in 50 mM Tris/HCl solution (pH 8) (Figure 1). The external walls of the pollen grains were fluorescent under a fluorescence microscope, but the released cytosolic particles surrounded by the transparent membrane were not (Figure 1). We suspended cedar pollen in buffered solutions with various pHs, and counted the number of pollen grains that underwent morphologic changes after 10 min. Weak alkaline solutions induced morphologic changes of the pollen, with a threshold of pH 7.5 (Figure 2). The transparent membranes of the cytosolic particles disappeared when the morphologically changed pollen was incubated with pectinase (data not shown), indicating that the membrane covering the particle is made of pectin. Because the transparent membrane was not degraded by organic solvents or detergents (data not shown), lipids are not responsible for maintaining the rigidity of the transparent membrane.

Japanese cypress (*Chamaecyparis obtusa*) is another gymnosperm that causes pollinosis (23,24). The structure and antigenicity of the cypress pollen components are similar to those of cedar pollen (24,25). Therefore, we assumed that cypress pollen might also undergo morphologic changes in weak alkaline solutions. We suspended cypress pollen in 1 M sodium bicarbonate solution, and observed the samples under a microscope after incubating them for 10 min at room temperature. The majority, 50% to 90%, of the cypress pollen grains released cytosolic particles from the external walls (Figure 3), whereas in distilled water most pollen did not change morphologically. Thus, as with cedar pollen, weak alkaline solutions induced morphologic changes in cypress pollen.

The external walls of cedar pollen grains are permeable to water, ions, and small hydrophilic molecules (26, 27). We hypothesized that water absorption through the external walls is the initial step of the morphologic changes in cedar pollen. If so, the process might be influenced by osmotic pressure. Thus, we tested the effect of high osmolality on the morphologic changes in cedar pollen in weak alkaline solutions. The addition of 1 M sucrose to 1 M sodium bicarbonate solution decreased the number of swollen cytosolic particles (Figure 4). This finding indicates that a pH shift increases the permeability of the external surfaces of cedar pollen, leading to a rapid uptake of water, which results in the breakdown of the outer walls and the release of transparent particles. Further swelling of the transparent membrane was inhibited by 5 M sucrose. Therefore, the swelling is also triggered by the osmotic inflow of water.



Figure 1. Morphologic changes of Japanese cedar pollen in weak alkaline solutions. Japanese cedar pollen was suspended in distilled water (pH 5-6) (A) or 50 mM Tris/HCl (pH 8) (B), incubated at 25° C for 10 min, and samples were observed under a microscope equipped with a fluorescent lens.



Figure 2. pH-dependence of the morphologic changes of Japanese cedar pollen. Japanese cedar pollen was suspended in 25 mM sodium-phosphate buffer (*triangles*) or 25 mM potassium-phosphate buffer (*circles*) with various pH values at 25°C for 10 min. Samples were analyzed under a microscope with a phase contrast lens. The number of pollen grains with morphologic changes was counted.

Suppression of cedar pollen release from blossoms by spraying with weak alkaline solutions

In general, mature pollen grains are in a dried state when released from the anthers in response to the oscillation of branches caused by wind. Pollen grains that undergo morphologic changes lose their outer coats, which are necessary for floating in the wind and for protecting the interior contents from the environment. The altered morphology of cedar pollen suspended in weak alkaline solutions might therefore render them unsuitable for scattering, and such pollen might be easily destroyed in the environment. We evaluated whether spraying the branches with weak



Figure 3. Morphologic changes of Japanese cypress pollen in weak alkaline solutions. Japanese cypress pollen was suspended in distilled water (A) or 1 M NaHCO₃ (B), incubated at 25°C, and samples were observed under a microscope.



Figure 4. Inhibitory effect of hypertonicity on the morphologic changes of Japanese cedar pollen. Japanese cedar pollen was suspended in 1 M NaHCO₃ or 1 M NaHCO₃ containing 1 M sucrose and incubated at 25° C for 10 min. Samples were observed under a microscope. The number of pollen grains with morphologic changes was counted.

alkaline solutions decreased the amount of cedar pollen released from the anthers. First, pollen release was inhibited when sodium bicarbonate solutions were sprayed onto cedar blossoms (Figure 5A). Next, we sprayed phosphate-buffered solutions of various pHs onto cedar blossoms and examined the effect on pollen release. The amount of released pollen decreased in a pH-dependent manner (Figure 5B). Cedar pollen is covered by a waxy material that protects it against the invasion of weak alkaline solutions. We examined the effect of detergents that are generally added to agrochemicals against insects and pathogens. The addition of NP-40 to a 1 M sodium bicarbonate solution suppressed the pollen release from cedar blossoms in a dose-dependent manner (Figure 6). Therefore, the addition of detergents allowed for penetration of the waxy material and suppressed pollen release from the anthers.

Discussion

Suppression of the dispersal of cedar pollen by spraying with weak alkaline solutions

Pollinosis is a clinically important allergic disease caused by airborne pollen from various plants.



Figure 5. Suppression of pollen release from cedar blossoms by spraying with weak alkaline solutions. (A) Japanese cedar blossoms were sprayed with 10 mL of distilled water (*top*), or 1 M NaHCO₃ (*bottom*), and dried at 37° C for 10 h in 1-L beakers. Release of yellow-colored pollen was observed in (*top*), but not in (*bottom*). (B) Japanese cedar blossoms were sprayed with 10 mL of 0.1 M sodium phosphate buffer with various pHs. After drying on a paper towel for 3 h, cedar blossoms were placed in a 50-mL plastic tube, and agitated vigorously with a vortex mixer. Released pollen grains were suspended in distilled water, and counted under a microscope.

The number of patients suffering from pollinosis is increasing, especially in industrialized cities. In Japan, cedar pollinosis was first reported in 1964, and Cryj1, a major allergen of cedar pollen, was discovered in 1983. Since then, there have been a number of attempts to overcome the disease, such as the development of medicines that inhibit inflammatory mediators released from activated mast cells (28), vaccination and desensitization against pollen allergens (29-31), and the generation of new races of cedar that release less pollen. Unfortunately, because these drugs and remedies often have unwanted side effects (32,33),



Figure 6. Influence of NP-40 on pollen release from cedar blossoms sprayed with a sodium bicarbonate solution. Japanese cedar blossoms were sprayed with 1 M NaHCO₃ containing various concentrations of NP-40. Blossoms were dried on paper towels at 25°C for 3 h, and agitated vigorously in a 50-mL tube with a vortex mixer. Released pollen grains were suspended in distilled water and counted under a microscope.

and because planting new strains is time-consuming and costly, these attempts have not been successful. Therefore, the establishment of an inexpensive, simple method to suppress pollinosis is highly desirable. In this report, we suggest that 1) cedar pollen undergoes morphologic changes in weak alkaline solutions, and 2) spraying cedar blossoms with alkaline solutions induces morphologic changes of the pollen inside the anthers, resulting in a decreased amount of pollen released from the blossoms.

The transparent membrane covering the cytosolic component of pollen is made of pectin (34,35). As pectin contains acidic sugars, water molecules are easily trapped on the surface. Thus, cedar pollen that undergoes morphologic changes in weak alkaline solutions has increased adhesiveness. Furthermore, pollen lacking the external wall might be easily destroyed by environmental changes in temperature or humidity, and by physical force. Therefore, treatment with weak alkaline solutions is expected to be useful for suppressing the dispersal of cedar pollen. We propose that by reducing the amount of scattered pollen by spraying cedar forests with weak alkaline solutions, such as sodium bicarbonate solutions, the release of allergens might be decreased. Spraying a harmless alkaline solution, such as sodium bicarbonate, onto paved roads might also be effective to prevent the pollen from scattering back up into the air. Because cedar blossoms are covered with a waxy substance that repels water, detergents in the sprayed solution will facilitate the induction of morphologic changes of the pollen inside the anthers.

Mechanism of disruption of the external walls of cedar pollen in weak alkaline solutions

The external walls of cedar pollen function as barriers

against physical force or environmental changes. The walls are extremely rigid, and only severe conditions such as acetolysis by strong acid can break the structure. In contrast, cedar pollen that enters the nasal cavity of humans seems to readily release allergen molecules. This process in the nasal cavity is considered to be triggered by the high pH of the mucosal surface. Moreover, as the changes in pollen morphology are inhibited by adding sucrose to the alkaline solutions, the process is suggested to involve water absorption into the wall structure due to osmotic pressure. Cellulose is a major constituent of the external walls of cedar pollen. D-glucose, a structural unit of the external walls, possesses hydroxyl groups at the C2, C3, and C6 positions, which are involved in hydrogen bonding with other oxygen molecules of cellulose fibrils. These hydrogen bonds might be weakened in alkaline solutions, as the hydroxyl groups of glucose undergo deprotonation. As a result, the loosened fibrils of the external walls might become permeable to water molecules. Further studies are required to understand the mechanism of the sharp pH-threshold for the morphologic changes of cedar pollen.

Morphologic changes of other types of pollen that cause pollinosis

Cypress is another anemophilous gymnosperm that causes pollinosis. The structure of cypress pollen is similar to that of cedar pollen, and it is covered by a cellulose wall. Cypress pollen undergoes the same morphologic alterations as cedar pollen in a weak alkaline solution, which suggests that spraying weak alkaline solutions onto other types of gymnosperms might help to minimize pollinosis in humans.

Acknowledgements

We are grateful for Mr. Yoshikazu Kanazawa (Gunma Prefectural Forestry Experiment Station) for his help harvesting cedar branches with blossoms.

References

- Bush RK, Peden DB. Advances in environmental and occupational disorders. J Allergy Clin Immunol 2006;117:1367-1373.
- Midoro-Horiuti T, Schein CH, Mathura V, Braun W, Czerwinski EW, Togawa A, Kondo Y, Oka T, Watanabe M, Goldblum RM. Structural basis for epitope sharing between group 1 allergens of cedar pollen. Mol Immunol 2006;43:509-518.
- 3. D'Amato G. Urban air pollution and plant-derived respiratory allergy. Clin Exp Allergy 2000;30:628-636.
- Diaz-Sanchez D, Tsien A, Fleming J, Saxon A. Combined diesel exhaust particulate and ragweed allergen challenge markedly enhances human *in vivo* nasal ragweed-specific IgE and skews cytokine production to a T helper cell 2-type pattern. J Immunol 1997;158:2406-2413.

- Schaub B, Lauener R, von Mutius E. The many faces of the hygiene hypothesis. J Allergy Clin Immunol 2006;117:969-977.
- 6. Valenta R. The future of antigen-specific immunotherapy of allergy. Nat Rev Immunol 2002;2:446-453.
- Kingetsu I, Ohno N, Hayashi N, Sakaguchi M, Inouye S, Saito S. Common antigenicity between Japanese cedar (*Cryptomeria japonica*) pollen and Japanese cypress (*Chamaecyparis obtusa*) pollen, I. H-2 complex affects cross responsiveness to Cry j 1 and Cha o 1 at the T- and B-cell level in mice. Immunology 2000;99:625-629.
- Allakhverdi Z, Bouguermouh S, Rubio M, Delespesse G. Adjuvant activity of pollen grains. Allergy 2005;60:1157-1164.
- Di Lorenzo G, Mansueto P, Melluso M, Candore G, Colombo A, Pellitteri ME, Drago A, Potestio M, Caruso C. Allergic rhinitis to grass pollen: measurement of inflammatory mediators of mast cell and eosinophils in native nasal fluid lavage and in serum out of and during pollen season. J Allergy Clin Immunol 1997;100:832-837.
- Holgate ST. The epidemic of asthma and allergy. J R Soc Med 2004;97:103-110.
- 11. Morikawa H, Nagashima S. The role of costimulatory molecules (B7-1 and B7-2) on allergen-stimulated B cells in cedar pollinosis subjects. Clin Exp Allergy 2000;30:383-392.
- 12. Schwartz LB. Mediators of human mast cells and human mast cell subsets. Ann Allergy 1987;58:226-235.
- Naclerio RM, Meier HL, Kagey-Sobotka A, Adkinson NF Jr, Meyers DA, Norman PS, Lichtenstein LM. Mediator release after nasal airway challenge with allergen. Am Rev Respir Dis 1983;128:597-602.
- 14. Beggs PJ. Impacts of climate change on aeroallergens: past and future. Clin Exp Allergy 2004;34:1507-1513.
- 15. Weber RW. Mother nature strikes back: global warming, homeostasis, and implications for allergy. Ann Allergy Asthma Immunol 2002;88:251-252.
- Wayne P, Foster S, Connolly J, Bazzaz F, Epstein P. Production of allergenic pollen by ragweed (*Ambrosia artemisiifolia L.*) is increased in CO₂enriched atmospheres. Ann Allergy Asthma Immunol 2002;88:279-282.
- Ziska LH, Gebhard DE, Frenz DA, Faulkner S, Singer BD, Straka JG. Cities as harbingers of climate change: common ragweed, urbanization, and public health. J Allergy Clin Immunol 2003;111:290-295.
- Emberlin J, Detandt M, Gehrig R, Jaeger S, Nolard N, Rantio-Lehtimaki A. Responses in the start of *Betula* (birch) pollen seasons to recent changes in spring temperatures across Europe. Int J Biometeorol 2002;46:159-170.
- Ahlholm JU, Helander ML, Savolainen J. Genetic and environmental factors affecting the allergenicity of birch (*Betula pubescens* ssp. czerepanovii [Orl.] Hamet-ahti) pollen. Clin Exp Allergy 1998;28:1384-1388.
- 20. Taira Hideaki SM, Furuta Yoshihiko. Inheritance of the trait of male sterility in *Cryptomeria japonica*. J For Res 1999;4:271-273.
- 21. Yasueda H, Yui Y, Shimizu T, Shida T. Isolation and partial characterization of the major allergen from Japanese cedar (*Cryptomeria japonica*) pollen. J Allergy Clin Immunol 1983;71:77-86.
- 22. Saburi Y, Yazawa A, Sato Y, Ohama E, Saito T. The rupture of cedar pollens in nasal secretions. Nippon

Koshu Eisei Zasshi 1992;39:341-346.

- 23. Charpin D, Calleja M, Lahoz C, Pichot C, Waisel Y. Allergy to cypress pollen. Allergy 2005;60:293-301.
- 24. Suzuki M, Komiyama N, Itoh M, Itoh H, Sone T, Kino K, Takagi I, Ohta N. Purification, characterization and molecular cloning of Cha o 1, a major allergen of *Chamaecyparis obtusa* (Japanese cypress) pollen. Mol Immunol 1996;33:451-460.
- 25. Sone T, Dairiki K, Morikubo K, Shimizu K, Tsunoo H, Mori T, Kino K. Identification of human T cell epitopes in Japanese cypress pollen allergen, Cha o 1, elucidates the intrinsic mechanism of cross-allergenicity between Cha o 1 and Cry j 1, the major allergen of Japanese cedar pollen, at the T cell level. Clin Exp Allergy 2005;35:664-671.
- 26. Cosgrove DJ. Wall relaxation and the driving forces for cell expansive growth. Plant Physiol 1987;84:561-564.
- 27. Veytsman BA, Cosgrove DJ. A model of cell wall expansion based on thermodynamics of polymer networks. Biophys J 1998;75:2240-2250.
- Lanier B. Allergic rhinitis: selective comparisons of the pharmaceutical options for management. Allergy Asthma Proc 2007;28:16-19.
- 29. Niederberger V, Horak F, Vrtala S, *et al.* Vaccination with genetically engineered allergens prevents progression of allergic disease. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 2004;101:14677-14682.

- 30. Mothes N, Heinzkill M, Drachenberg KJ, Sperr WR, Krauth MT, Majlesi Y, Semper H, Valent P, Niederberger V, Kraft D, Valenta R. Allergen-specific immunotherapy with a monophosphoryl lipid A-adjuvanted vaccine: reduced seasonally boosted immunoglobulin E production and inhibition of basophil histamine release by therapy-induced blocking antibodies. Clin Exp Allergy 2003;33:1198-1208.
- Durham SR, Walker SM, Varga EM, Jacobson MR, O'Brien F, Noble W, Till SJ, Hamid QA, Nouri-Aria KT. Long-term clinical efficacy of grass-pollen immunotherapy. N Engl J Med 1999;341:468-475.
- 32. Macchia L, Caiaffa MF, Di Paola R, De Michele G, Bariletto G, Iudice A, Tursi A. Second generation antihistamines in the treatment of seasonal allergic rhinitis due to Parietaria and cypress pollen. Pharmacol Res 2001;44:461-466.
- 33. Moverare R, Elfman L, Vesterinen E, Metso T, Haahtela T. Development of new IgE specificities to allergenic components in birch pollen extract during specific immunotherapy studied with immunoblotting and Pharmacia CAP System. Allergy 2002;57:423-430.
- Aouali N, Laporte P, Clement C. Pectin secretion and distribution in the anther during pollen development in Lilium. Planta 2001;213:71-79.
- 35. Bedinger P. The remarkable biology of pollen. Plant Cell 1992;4:879-887.

The effects of antidepressant drug on ethanol-induced cell death

Shakevia Johnson^{1, 2}, Ashley N. Williams^{1, 3}, Chandra Johnson¹, Xiao-Ming Ou^{1, *}

¹Department of Psychiatry, University of Mississippi Medical Center, Jackson, MS, USA;

² Jackson State University, Jackson, MS, USA;

³ Tougaloo College, Jackson, MS, USA.

ABSTRACT: Alcoholism is a serious health problem. Alcohol-dependent subjects have many health-related problems, such as severe cognitive impairments, alcoholic liver disease and coronary heart disease, resulting from ethanol-induced cell injury or cell death. Understanding the mechanisms underlying the cell death may provide clues for novel treatment strategies to prevent alcohol-induced cell damage. Prolonged ethanol consumption causes apoptotic activity in a host of cell types - more obviously affecting the liver, heart and surprisingly affecting the brain. This study uses four cell lines: neuronal cell line (SH-SY5Y), glia cell line (U-118 MG), liver cell line (E47) and heart cell line (the rat H9c2), and addresses that alcohol does, in fact, cause cell death in these four cell types, whether ethanol induced cell death is through apoptotic pathway, and whether an monoamine oxidase (MAO) inhibitor (e.g. deprenyl) protects cells from the effects of alcohol. We have found that ethanol exposure lowers cell proliferation in all cell types, but affects brain cell lines (neuron and glioma) the most, while ethanol and deprenyl exposure in unison increases cell viability largely in brain cells, and then in liver cells. Our results suggest that MAOmediated apoptosis may contribute to ethanolinduced cell death. Individuals suffering from alcoholism or alcohol abuse may be treated with deprenyl to alleviate the apoptotic activity resulting from alcohol consumption and protect the body's cells from alcohol-induced death. In summary, this study demonstrates the effects of deprenyl as an anti-apoptotic agent against the detrimental effects of alcohol.

Key Words: Alcohol, neuroblastoma, glioma, cell culture, cell viability

**Correspondence to:* Division of Neurobiology & Behavioral Research G-109, Department of Psychiatry and Human Behavior, University of Mississippi Medical Center, 2500 N. State Street, Jackson 39216, MS, USA; email: xou@psychiatry.umsmed.edu

Received July 26, 2007 Accepted August 31, 2007

Introduction

Alcohol (ethanol) is one of the most commonly used drugs around the world and like all other drugs it has profound effects on the body. In particular, it affects the brain and alters its normal function (1). This includes altering the effects of neurotransmitters, suppressing nerve signals and causing cell death (2). In rodents, ethanol exposure during development significantly reduces the size of the brain as well as brain/body weight ratios (3). There are many adverse physical effects from long-term exposure to alcohol including the increased activity in the liver that cause cell death and hardening of the tissue (cirrhosis of the liver) (4) and an increase in the number of apoptotic cells in various brain areas (5). This study investigates the effects of ethanol on neuronal cell death, liver cell death and heart cell death. Furthermore, this investigation determines the effects of deprenyl on cell death.

Deprenyl (selegiline), an irreversible inhibitor of monoamine oxidase B (MAO B), was synthesized as an antidepressant and used to treat Parkinson's disease (6). Because MAO degrades serotonin and produces reactive oxygen that may cause cell death, an MAO inhibitor prevents cell apoptosis (7-9). Deprenyl or related compounds may be neuroprotective in general through the inhibition of "death" signal transduction-mediated by MAO, induced by endogenous and environmental factors (10). Deprenyl in low concentrations that induce MAO B inhibition (0.001 nM to 1.0 nM) potently inhibits serum withdrawal induced apoptosis in tissue cultures of neuro-ectodermal origin (11). These studies demonstrated that ethanol can induce apoptosis in both neuronal and non-neuronal cells and compared the effects of deprenyl on the protection of cells from the harmful effects of ethanol in cell lines-derived from neuron, glioma, liver and heart.

Materials and Methods

Cell lines

A human neuroblastoma cell line, SH-SY5Y, a human glioma cell line, U-118 MG, and a rat heart cell line,

H9c2, were purchased from The American Type Culture Collection (ATCC). A human liver cell line, E47, is a gift from Dr. Arthur Cederbaum, Mount Sinai School of Medicine, New York. E47 cells are HepG2 cells which were transfected with human P450 enzyme CYP2E1 cDNA in the sense orientation and constitutively express CYP2E1. CYP2E1 produces increased oxidative stress and liver cell toxicity, therefore, E47 cell line responds to ethanol in ways similar to liver parental cells (*12,13*).

SH-SY5Y was cultured in Minimum Essential Medium (MEM) containing Earle salts, fetal bovine serum, 1.0 mM sodium pyruvate, and 1.5 g/L sodium bicarbonate. U-118 MG and H9c2 were cultured in a Dulbecco's Modified Eagle's Medium (DMEM) containing 4.5 g/L glucose, fetal bovine serum and 200 mM glutamine. E47 was cultured in Minimum Essential Medium (MEM) containing Earle salts and fetal bovine serum.

Cell culture and treatments with ethanol and deprenyl

Before treatments, SH-SY5Y, U-118 MG, E47 and H9c2 cells were seeded on 6-well plates. After overnight culture in medium, the medium was replaced with new medium containing different concentrations of ethanol and deprenyl, daily, for three days. The ethanol concentration we used (200 mM for examining the effect of deprenyl) was within the standard range of in vitro study (14). This concentration was also decreased to ~1/4 after one day by evaporation (data not shown), thus the medium with ethanol was changed every 24 h. When a heavy drinker's ethanol concentration in blood reaches ~50 mM, he probably shows slurred speech and unsteadiness (15). Thus, the ethanol concentration for this study is around the physiological effect of ethanol in alcoholics.

MTT assay for proliferation rate/cell viability evaluation

Cell viability and proliferation was measured by 3-(4,5-dimethyl-thiazol-2-yl)-2,5-diphenyl tetrazolium bromide (MTT) (9). The medium in excess of 2 mL (6-well plates) was removed and 40 μ L of MTT dye (5 mg/mL) in sterile PBS was added to 360 μ L of medium or PBS depending on cell confluence. More confluent cell lines used PBS and plates with fewer cells used medium. Plates were incubated for 4 to 5 h, during which time the mitochondria in living cells converted the soluble yellow dye (MTT) into an insoluble purple formazan crystal. Cells and dye were then solubilized by the addition of 800-1000 μ L of DMSO to the 6-well plates. Optical density of each well at 572 nm was determined using the NanoDrop Spectrophotometer.

Western blot analysis

Cells were cultured in medium with ethanol (0, 200

and 400 mM) for 2 d, washed by PBS (pH 7.4), and sonicated in 500 µL of RIPA lysis buffer (10 mM Tris·HCl, pH 7.4/160 mM NaCl/1% Triton/1% Na dexycholate/0.1% SDS/1 mM EDTA/1 mM EGTA) supplemented with protease inhibitors (Sigma, Japan). Thirty micrograms (for MAO B assay) of total proteins were separated by 10.5% SDS-polyacrylamide gel electrophoresis and transferred to nitrocellulose membranes. After the transfer, membranes were blocked at room temperature for 2 h with 5% nonfat dry milk in TTBS (10 mM Tris-HCl, pH 7.5, 150 mM NaCl and 0.05% Tween 20). The membranes were then incubated with mouse anti-caspase 3 antibody (1:500) or mouse anti-actin antibody (1:1000) overnight at 4°C. After incubation with respective secondary antibody at room temperature for 2 h, the bands were visualized by hoseradish peroxidase (HRP) reaction using SuperSignal West Pico Chemiluminescent Substrate (PIERCE).

Statistical analysis

The statistical significance was evaluated using a Student's *t* test for two-group comparisons when needed. A value of P < 0.05 was considered to be significant.

Results

Ethanol induces cell death in a concentration dependent manner

SH-SY5Y, U-118 MG, E47 and H9c2 cells were treated with different concentrations of ethanol (0, 100, 200, 300 and 400 mM) for three days. Then the cell viability was determined by MTT assay. The results showed that ethanol induced cell death in a concentration dependent manner as determined by MTT assay (Figure 1). In addition, ethanol affected the brain cell lines (SH-SY5Y and U-118 MG) more than liver (E47) and heart cell (H9c2) lines at the concentration of 200 mM (Figure 1).

Ethanol induced cell death is through apoptotic pathway

To test whether cell death induced by ethanol is through apoptotic cascade, the levels of apoptotic protein, caspase 3, was determined in each cell line treated without or with ethanol, because caspase 3 mediated apoptotic pathway has been found to participate in MAO involved apoptotic signaling pathway (9). As determined by western blot (Figure 2A), the relative intensity of each casapase 3 protein band was quantified by a PhosphorImager system (Figure 2B) and expressed as -fold control, in which the cells without ethanol treatment was taken as 1. These quantitative data showed that the levels of caspase 3 was increased significantly by ethanol treatment (200 and 400 mM for



Figure 1. Effects of different concentrations of ethanol on cell survival rate. SH-SY5Y, U-118 MG, E47 and H9c2 cells were treated with different concentrations of ethanol (0, 100, 200, 300 and 400 mM) for three days. Then the cell viability was determined by MTT assay. Controls were untreated cells (0 mM) which were taken as 100%. Data represent the mean \pm S.D. of three independent experiments (*P < 0.05, **P < 0.02, ***P < 0.05 versus respective control cells without ethanol treatment).



Figure 2. The expression of the apoptotic protein, caspase 3, after ethanol exposure. (A) Cells were exposed to 0, 200 and 400 mM ethanol for 48 h, and the cell lysates were subjected to the western blot analysis using anti-caspase 3 antibody. (B) Quantitative analysis. The relative intensity of each caspase 3 band was quantified by PhosphorImager. Values were expressed as fold of control, in which the cells without ethanol treatment was taken as 1. Data represent the mean \pm S.D. of three independent experiments (**P* < 0.05, ***P* < 0.02 versus respective control cells without ethanol treatment).



Figure 3. Effects of different dosage of deprenyl (MAO inhibitor) on the protection of ethanol induced cell death. SH-SY5Y, U-118 MG, E47 and H9c2 cells were treated with or without 200 mM ethanol in the conjunction with 0.5, 0.25 or 0.125 nM of deprenyl as indicated in the figure for three days. Then the cell viability (survival rate) was determined by MTT assay. The values of first group (+ ethanol) were obtained by comparing ethanol-treated group with normal control group which was taken as 100%. The values of second group (+ ethanol and deprenyl) were obtained by comparing ethanol/deprenyl-treated group with deprenyl-treated group which were taken as 100%. Then the percent increase in the survival rate by deprenyl is expressed by comparing the values of second group (+ ethanol ad deprenyl) with the values of first group (+ ethanol) which was taken as 100%. All data are presented as the mean \pm S.D. of at least three independent experiments (*P < 0.05, **P < 0.02 versus respective control cells with ethanol treatment but without deprenyl).

48 h) compared to control group (ethanol 0 mM) in a concentration dependent manner.

The inhibitor of MAO, deprenyl, against ethanol induced cell death

The physiologically relevant concentration of ethanol has been found to increase the MAO B gene expression and catalytic activity in the human glioma 1242-MG cells (16). Therefore we studied whether the MAO inhibitor (deprenyl) could reduce the ethanol-induced cell death. First, the different concentrations (0.125, 0.25 and 0.5 nM) of deprenyl were used in order to establish an ideal concentration for the cellular protection (Figure 3). The results showed that 200 mM ethanol treatment in conjunction with 0.25 nM deprenyl provided the most protection against apoptotic activity for brain cells SH-SY5Y and U-118 MG (Figure 3, compare column 5 and 6 to column 1, 2, 9 and 10). For the liver cells, the best protection was at 0.5 nM deprenyl (Figure 3, compare column 3 to column 7 and 11). However, for the heart cells, there was no protection for deprenyl at any concentrations (Figure 3, column 4, 8 and 12).

According to above optimal condition, cells were exposed to 200 mM ethanol in conjunction with 0.25 nM (for brain cell lines) or 0.5 nM (for liver cell line) deprenyl for three days, and the cell viability were in survival rate was observed in both SH-SY5Y and U-118 MG cells with 200 mM ethanol and 0.25 nM deprenyl treatment compared to those of cells treated with 200 mM ethanol alone (Figure 4, column 2 and 4 vs. column 1 and 3). In addition, ~1.5-fold increase in survival rate was found in liver cells, E47 (Figure 4, column 6 vs. column 5). However, heart cells H9c2 were not protected at 200 mM ethanol treatment with 0.5 nM deprenyl (Figure 4, column 8 vs. column 7).

These data suggested that lower concentration of deprenyl (0.25 nM) protects brain cells, higher concentration (0.5 nM) protects liver, but deprenyl at either concentration does not protect heart cells.

Discussion

An aberrant increase of MAO B activity has been implicated in several psychiatric and neurodegenerative disorders (17-19). The MAO B gene is located on the X chromosome (20) and its activity increases progressively in the brain throughout adult life (21,22). MAO B is the enzyme that deaminates a number of biogenic amines and produces reactive oxygen (H₂O₂) which causes toxicity to cells. Thus one predicted mechanism for cell death is an abnormal increase in monoamine oxidase (23). Previously, the physiologically relevant concentration of ethanol has been found to increase the MAO gene expression and catalytic activity in the human glioma 1242-MG cells (16). The increased activity of MAO may thereby increase production of hydrogen peroxide (H₂O₂, a



Figure 4. Effects of deprenyl on the protection of ethanol induced cell death. SH-SY5Y, U-118 MG, E47 and H9c2 cells were treated with or without 200 mM ethanol in the conjunction with 0.25 or 0.5 nM of deprenyl as indicated in the figure for three days. Then the cell viability was determined by MTT assay. The values of first group (+ ethanol) were obtained by comparing ethanol-treated group with normal control group which was taken as 100%. The values of second group (+ ethanol and deprenyl) were obtained by comparing ethanol/deprenyl-treated group which were taken as 100%. Then the percentages of both groups were shown in the figure. All data are presented as the mean \pm S.D. of at least three independent experiments (*P < 0.05, **P < 0.02).

major source for oxidative stress) and cause apoptosis (24). Our present study shows that the levels of caspase 3, an apoptotic mark protein, were increased significantly by ethanol, suggesting that ethanol-induced cell death is mediated by apoptotic pathway.

Based on previous publications, deprenyl provides cell protection against apoptosis even in minute doses (11,25). Therefore we studied whether the MAO inhibitor (deprenyl) could protect the ethanol-induced cell death. Our results show that deprenyl specifically protects brain cells from ethanol treatment at a lower dose (0.25 nM) which is consistent with previous discovery. Further, it is interesting that deprenyl at a higher dose (0.5 nM) is able to protect liver cells from the harmful effect of ethanol, although the protection is less than that in the brain cells. One of anti-apoptotic mechanisms of deprenyl has been found to elevate the expression of antiapoptotic Bcl-2 protein for protecting against a toxic metabolite 1-methyl-4-phenylpyridinium ion (MPP+)-induced neurotoxicity (26). Therefore, the protective effect of deprenyl on ethanol-induced cell death might be through the disruption of MAOmediated apoptotic pathway.

Based on our results, deprenyl may not protect heart cells. Our unpublished data show that the MAO catalytic activity has been increased upon ethanol treatment in SH-SY5Y, U-118 MG and E47, but not changed significantly in the rat heat cell line (H9c2). Therefore, the MAO-mediated apoptotic pathway might not be important in this rat heart cell line compared to human brain- and liver-derived cell lines. However, the heart cell line we used is a rat cell line (because a human heart cell line is not available commercially at present). Therefore, whether deprenyl can protect heart cells need to be further studied.

In summary, alcohol abuse causes a decrease in cell proliferation rates as a result of ethanol-induced cell death. Based on the findings, deprenyl, at the correct dosage, consistently provides cellular protection against the apoptotic effects of alcohol consumption, especially for the brain, and may also protect other organs or tissues, such as the liver. MAO inhibitors/antidepressants such as deprenyl may be used as a means of treatment for individuals suffering from alcoholism to counteract the detrimental effects of alcohol abuse.

Acknowledgements

This study was supported by Public Health Service Grants P20 RR17701, MH67996, Research Center for Alcoholic Liver and Pancreases (P50 AA11999) funded by NIAAA, and by an Intramural Research Support grant from The University of Mississippi Medical Center. We thank Dr. Arthur Cederbaum (Mount Sinai School of Medicine, New York) for providing the liver cell line, E47 cells. Shakevia Johnson is supported by the Neuroscience Summer Scholars Program (Department of Psychiatry, University of Mississippi Medical Center) and Ashley N. Williams is supported by the Jackson Heart Study Program (Tougaloo College), Tougaloo, MS.

References

- Herrera DG, Yague AG, Johnsen-Soriano S, Bosch-Morell F, Collado-Morente L, Muriach M, Romero FJ, Garcia-Verdugo JM. Selective impairment of hippocampal neurogenesis by chronic alcoholism: Protective effects of an antioxidant. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 2003;100:7919-7924.
- Ikonomidou C, Bosch F, Miksa M, Bittigau P, Vockler J, Dikranian K, Tenkova TI, Stefovska V, Turski L, Olney JW. Blockade of nmda receptors and apoptotic neurodegeneration in the developing brain. Science 1999;283:70-74.
- Pierce DR, West JR. Blood alcohol concentration: A critical factor for producing fetal alcohol effects. Alcohol 1986;3:269-272.
- Tsukamoto H, Lu SC. Current concepts in the pathogenesis of alcoholic liver injury. Faseb J 2001;15: 1335-1349.
- 5. Oberdoerster J, Rabin RA. Ngf-differentiated and undifferentiated PC12 cells vary in induction of apoptosis by ethanol. Life Sci 1999;64:267-272.
- Fernandez HH, Chen JJ. Monamine oxidase inhibitors: Current and emerging agents for parkinson disease. Clin Neuropharmacol 2007;30:150-168.
- Paterson IA, Barber AJ, Gelowitz DL, Voll C. (-)deprenyl reduces delayed neuronal death of hippocampal pyramidal cells. Neurosci Biobehav Rev 1997;21:181-186.
- Tatton WG, Ju WY, Holland DP, Tai C, Kwan M. (-)-deprenyl reduces PC12 cell apoptosis by inducing new protein synthesis. J Neurochem 1994;63:1572-1575.
- Ou XM, Chen K, Shih JC. Monoamine oxidase A and repressor R1 are involved in apoptotic signaling pathway. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 2006;103:10923-10928.
- Maruyama W, Naoi M. Neuroprotection by (-)-deprenyl and related compounds. Mech Ageing Dev 1999;111: 189-200.
- 11. Magyar K, Szende B. (-)-deprenyl, a selective MAO-B inhibitor, with apoptotic and anti-apoptotic properties. Neurotoxicology 2004;25:233-242
- Zhuge J, Cederbaum AI. Increased toxicity by transforming growth factor-beta 1 in liver cells overexpressing cyp2e1. Free Radic Biol Med 2006;41:1100-1112.

- Donohue TM, Osna NA, Clemens DL. Recombinant HepG2 cells that express alcohol dehydrogenase and cytochrome p450 2E1 as a model of ethanol-elicited cytotoxicity. Int J Biochem Cell Biol 2006;38:92-101.
- Ku BM, Joo Y, Mun J, Roh GS, Kang SS, Cho GJ, Choi WS, Kim HJ. Heme oxygenase protects hippocampal neurons from ethanol-induced neurotoxicity. Neurosci Lett 2006;405:168-171.
- 15. Paton A. Alcohol in the body. BMJ 2005;330:85-87.
- Ekblom J, Zhu QS, Chen K, Shih JC. Monoamine oxidase gene transcription in human cell lines: Treatment with psychoactive drugs and ethanol. J Neural Transm 1996;103:681-692.
- 17. Schneider G, Oepen H, von Wedel HR. Monoamine oxidase activity in brain regions and organs of patients with parkinson's disease and huntington's disease and serum mao activity of patients with huntington's disease as compared with neurologically healthy individuals. Arch Psychiatr Nervenkr 1981;230:5-15.
- Saura J, Luque JM, Cesura AM, Da Prada M, Chan-Palay V, Huber G, Loffler J, Richards JG. Increased monoamine oxidase B activity in plaque-associated astrocytes of alzheimer brains revealed by quantitative enzyme radioautography. Neuroscience 1994;62:15-30.
- 19. Mann JJ, Kaplan RD, Bird ED. Elevated postmortem monoamine oxidase B activity in the caudate nucleus in huntington's disease compared to schizophrenics and controls. J Neural Transm 1986;65:277-283.
- 20. Lan NC, Heinzmann C, Gal A, Klisak I, Orth U, Lai E, Grimsby J, Sparkes RS, Mohandas T, Shih JC. Human monoamine oxidase A and B genes map to xp 11.23 and are deleted in a patient with norrie disease. Genomics 1989;4:552-559.
- Fowler CJ, Wiberg A, Oreland L, Marcusson J, Winblad B. The effect of age on the activity and molecular properties of human brain monoamine oxidase. J Neural Transm 1980;49:1-20.
- 22. Shih JC, Chen K, Ridd MJ: Monoamine oxidase. From genes to behavior. Annu Rev Neurosci 1999;22:197-217.
- De Zutter GS, Davis RJ. Pro-apoptotic gene expression mediated by the p38 mitogen-activated protein kinase signal transduction pathway. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 2001;98:6168-6173.
- Nagatsu T, Sawada M. Molecular mechanism of the relation of monoamine oxidase B and its inhibitors to Parkinson's disease: possible implications of glial cells. J Neural Transm Suppl 2006;71:53-65.
- Maruyama W, Takahashi T, Naoi M. (-)-deprenyl protects human dopaminergic neuroblastoma SH-SY5Y cells from apoptosis induced by peroxynitrite and nitric oxide. J Neurochem 1998;70:2510-2515.
- 26. Andoh T, Chock PB, Murphy DL, Chiueh CC. Role of the redox protein thioredoxin in cytoprotective mechanism evoked by (-)-deprenyl. Mol Pharmacol 2005;68:1408-1414.

A simple and rapid high performance liquid chromatography method to determine levofloxacin in human plasma and its use in a bioequivalence study

Xinxing Gao, Guocan Yao, Na Guo, Fang An, Xingjie Guo*

School of Pharmacy, Shenyang Pharmaceutical University, Shenyang, Liaoning, China.

ABSTRACT: A simple and rapid HPLC-UV method has been developed for determination of levofloxacin in human plasma. Chromatographic separation was performed on a Kromasil C₁₈ column with the mobile phase consisting of acetonitrile, water, phosphoric acid, and triethylamine (14:86:0.6:0.3, v/v/v/v) and flow rate was 1.0 mL/min. The method used ultraviolet detection set at a wavelength of 294 nm. The standard curves were linear over a concentration range of 0.05-5.0 µg/mL (r > 0.99). The method was simple, rapid, precise, accurate, and suitable for routine bioequivalence study. The method was successfully used in a bioequivalence study of two different levofloxacin hydrochloride capsules in healthy Chinese volunteers.

Key Words: Levofloxacin, high performance liquid chromatography, bioequivalence

1. Introduction

Levofloxacin, one of the commonly used fluoroquinolone antimicrobials, is the active S-isomer isolated from the racemic ofloxacin. Its antibacterial action is twice as active as the racemate ofloxacin *in vitro*. Levofloxacin possesses a broad spectrum of activity against various bacteria, including grampositive and gram-negative microorganisms (1). It is also active against causes of atypical respiratory infection such as *Chlamydia pneumoniae* and *Mycoplasma pneumoniae* (2). Because of its excellent antibacterial activity and low frequency of adverse effects on oral administration, levofloxacin has been widely used for the treatment of infectious diseases,

Received October 10, 2007 Accepted November 2, 2007 such as community-acquired pneumonia and acute exacerbation of chronic bronchitis (3).

Numerous HPLC methods for the quantification of levofloxacin in biological samples have been reported. These methods involved the use of protein precipitation (4) and liquid-liquid extraction (5,6) and full automated extraction (7) and solid-phase extraction (8) coupled with ultraviolet detection and protein precipitation (9) and solid-phase extraction (10) followed by fluorescence detection. Capillary electrophoresis and nuclear magnetic resonance spectroscopy have also been used to determine drugs in biological fluids (11,12). The high performance liquid chromatographytandem mass spectrometry method (HPLC/MS/MS) has been used to determine levofloxacin in human plasma (13). Recently, use of the hydrophilic interaction liquid chromatography-tandem mass spectrometry method (HILIC/MS/MS) to quantify levofloxacin has also been described (14). However, these methods suffer from a number of disadvantages, including tedious and time-consuming sample preparation and insufficient selectivity and stability.

In bioequivalence studies, the proposed method should be simple and able to process hundreds of samples in a limited time. This paper describes a simple, rapid, precise, and accurate HPLC method for determining levofloxacin in human plasma. Once developed and validated, this method was successfully used for bioequivalence investigation of two different levofloxacin hydrochloride capsules in 20 healthy Chinese volunteers.

2. Materials and Methods

2.1 Chemicals and reagents

Levofloxacin (99.7% purity) and ciprofloxacin (99.5% purity) were purchased from the National Institute for the Control of Pharmaceutical and Biological Products (Beijing, China). Acetonitrile (HPLC-grade) was obtained from Concord Tech (Tianjin, China) and the other chemicals and reagents were of analytical grade. Drug-free human plasma was provided by the central

^{*}*Correspondence to:* School of Pharmacy, Shenyang Pharmaceutical University, 103 Wenhua Road, Shenyang, Liaoning 110016, China; e-mail: gxjhyz@yahoo.com.cn

blood bank of Shenyang (Liaoning, China).

2.2 Chromatographic conditions

The HPLC system (JASCO, Kyoto, Japan) used consisted of a model PU-2080 pump, a fixed injectionloop of 20 μ L, and a model UV-2075 UV detector; data acquisition was performed with the Sepu3000's processor (Hang Zhou, China). The analytical column employed was a Kromasil C₁₈ column (200 mm × 4.6 mm, i.d., 5 μ m) with a guard column (10 mm × 4.6 mm i.d., 5 μ m) of the same packing material. The mobile phase consisted of acetonitrile, water, phosphoric acid, and triethylamine (14:86:0.6:0.3, v/v/v/v) and was filtered through a 0.45 μ m cellulose membrane filter (Tianjin Auto Science, China) and degassed before use. The detection wavelength was set at 294 nm. Chromatography separation was performed at room temperature and flow rate was maintained at 1 mL/min.

2.3 Standard solutions and quality control samples

Primary stock solutions of levofloxacin (1 mg/mL) and ciprofloxacin (1 mg/mL) were prepared in water. Levofloxacin stock solution was further diluted with water to obtain different working standard solutions ranging from 0.25 to 25.0 μ g/mL. A working standard solution of ciprofloxacin was prepared by diluting the stock solution with water to yield a final concentration of 25.0 μ g/mL. Human plasma calibration standards of levofloxacin (0.05, 0.1, 0.2, 0.5, 1.0, 2.0 and 5.0 μ g/mL) were prepared by spiking an appropriate amount of the working standard solutions into drug-free human plasma. Quality control (QC) samples were prepared at low (0.1 μ g/mL), medium (0.5 μ g/mL), and high (4.0 μ g/mL) concentrations.

2.4 Sample preparation

To a 5-mL test tube were added 0.5 mL plasma, 100 μ L of the internal standard working solution (25.0 μ g/mL), and 100 μ L of water. Then, 100 μ L of perchloric acid (0.6 M) were added to precipitate protein in plasma; the result was vortex-mixed for 30 sec and centrifuged at 10,000 × g for 5 min, and a 20- μ L aliquot of the supernatant was injected into the HPLC system.

2.5 Validation of this method

Six randomly selected blank plasma samples were processed by a similar extraction procedure and analyzed to determine the extent to which endogenous plasma components may contribute to interference at the retention time of levofloxacin and ciprofloxacin. The calibration curves were constructed each day before the analysis of the samples by plotting the peak-area ratio (levofloxacin/ciprofloxacin) versus the

drug concentrations. The lower limit of quantification (LLOQ) was defined as the lowest concentration with a coefficient of variation (CV) of less than 20% and accuracy of 80-120%. The accuracy and precision of the method were assessed by determining QC plasma samples at concentrations of 0.1, 0.5, and 4.0 µg/mL on three consecutive days, accompanying by a standard calibration curve on each analytical run. The recovery of levofloxacin was evaluated by comparing peak areas of pre-treated quality control plasma samples (n = 6) with mean peak areas of those spiked-afterextraction samples at the same nominal concentrations. The recovery of I.S. from plasma was evaluated at a concentration of 5.0 µg/mL using the same process. Stability quality control plasma samples were subjected to short-term (24 h) incubation at room temperature, three freeze/thaw cycles, and storage for 30 days (-20°C).

2.6 Bioequivalence study

The present method has been used in a randomized crossover bioequivalence study in which the concentration of levofloxacin was measured in plasma samples from twenty healthy male Chinese volunteers after single oral doses (2 \times 100 mg) of two different levofloxacin hydrochloride capsules from either YangZiJiang (reference, JiangSu, China) or DiSha (test, WeiHai, China) pharmaceutical companies under fasting conditions. After a one-week wash-out period, the subjects were crossed-over. Blood samples (3 mL) were drawn from the forearm at 0, 0.25, 0.5, 0.75, 1, 1.5, 2, 3, 4, 6, 8, 11, 15 and 24 h after administration, transferred to heparinized tubes, and gently mixed. After centrifugation $(3,000 \times g, 10 \text{ min})$, the separated plasma samples were collected and stored at -20°C prior to analysis. Pharmacokinetic parameters were calculated by DAS Software-Version 2.0 (Chinese Pharmacological Society, China).

3. Results

3.1 Specificity

The current method showed excellent chromatographic specificity with no endogenous plasma interference at the retention times of levofloxacin and ciprofloxacin. Chromatograms obtained from human blank plasma and human blank plasma spiked with levofloxacin (2 μ g/mL) and ciprofloxacin (5 μ g/mL) are shown in Figure 1A and B, respectively. Levofloxacin and ciprofloxacin were well resolved with respective retention times of 8.4 and 9.4 min. Figure 1C shows the chromatogram of a plasma sample obtained at 1.0 h after a single oral dose of 200 mg levofloxacin from a healthy volunteer.

3.2 Calibration curve and limit of quantification



Figure 1. Representative chromatogram of human blank plasma (A), human blank plasma spiked with levofloxacin (1) and (2) (B), and plasma sample obtained at 1.0 h after a single oral dose of 200 mg of levofloxacin from a healthy volunteer (C).

The calibration curves were linear over the concentration range of 0.05-5.0 µg/mL with a mean correlation coefficient of 0.9972. The mean (\pm SD) regression equation from replicate calibration curves on different days was: Y = (0.4677 \pm 0.0294)X + (0.0045 \pm 0.0083), where Y is the peak area ratio of levofloxacin to ciprofloxacin and X is the plasma concentration of levofloxacin. The lower limit of quantification with a coefficient of variation of less than 20% was 50 ng/mL.

3.3 Precision and accuracy

The coefficient variation values of both inter- and intraday analysis were less than 12.4% whereas the relative error was less than 6.9%. The inter- and intra-day precision and accuracy values of the assay method are presented in Table 1.

3.4 Recovery

The mean extraction recoveries of levofloxacin at concentrations of 0.1, 0.5, and 4.0 μ g/mL were 86.9 \pm 6.1, 95.0 \pm 4.9 and 93.3 \pm 3.7%, respectively. The extraction recovery of the I.S. was 93.5 \pm 4.5%.

3.5 Stability

Treated plasma samples were found to be stable at least

Table 1. Accuracy and precision from the determination of levofloxacin in human plasma (n = 18)

		* . I	
		Intra-day	Inter-day
3 ± 0.008	-1.9	12.4	6.9
$t \pm 0.023 + 0.16$	-4.7	6.0 7.3	4.4
	5 ± 0.008 1 ± 0.023 ± 0.16	5 ± 0.008 -1.9 2 ± 0.023 -4.7 ± 0.16 6.9	$\begin{array}{c ccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$

Table 2. Stability data of levofloxacin in human plasma

Concentration	$Mean \pm SD \\ (\mu g/mL)$	RE (%) (μg/mL)	RSD (%)		
Short-term stability for 24 h in plasma at room temperature					
0.1	0.105 ± 0.008	4.6	7.5		
0.5	0.527 ± 0.009	5.4	1.6		
4.0	3.99 ± 0.093	-0.3	2.3		
Long-term storage at -20°C for 30 days					
0.1	0.095 ± 0.005	-4.7	5.0		
0.5	0.495 ± 0.029	-0.9	5.8		
4.0	4.15 ± 0.262	3.9	6.3		
Three freeze/thaw cycles					
0.1	0.092 ± 0.005	-8.2	5.7		
0.5	0.490 ± 0.013	-2.0	2.6		
4.0	4.15 ± 0.041	3.9	1.0		

24 h when the samples were kept at room temperature (RE < 5.4%). The concentrations of levofloxacin in plasma which underwent three freeze-thaw cycles or storage at -20°C for 30 days were found to be stable with relative error of less than 8.2%. The stability data of levofloxacin stored under various conditions and subjected to freeze-thaw cycles are shown in Table 2.

4. Discussion

4.1 Preparation of plasma samples

Protein precipitation has the advantages of simplicity and universality, so PPT was used to prepare the plasma samples.

Protein precipitation with methanol, acetonitrile, and perchloric acid has been investigated, but when a supernatant treated with methanol or acetonitrile was injected into HPLC system a poor peak was obtained. Direct protein precipitation with perchloric acid was simple and rapid and good separation of the drug and I.S. was achieved using the precipitation method. Results indicated that 0.6 M perchloric acid per 100 μ L plasma successfully removed all of the protein in the plasma. The use of a lower amount of perchloric acid results in incomplete precipitation, but a higher amount may reduce chromatographic column lifetime. Thus, 0.6 M perchloric acid was selected as the protein precipitation



Figure 2. Mean plasma concentration-time curve of levofloxacin in a test with oral administration of a 200 mg levofloxacin hydrochloride or reference preparations to 20 healthy volunteers.

Table 3. Main pharmacokinetics parameters of levofloxacin (Mean \pm SD, n = 20)

Pharmacokinetic parameters	Test preparation	Reference preparation
AUC_{0-24} (µg·h/mL)	17.12 ± 3.83	17.55 ± 3.36
$AUC_{0-\infty}$ (µg·h/mL)	19.27 ± 4.15	19.26 ± 3.18
$C_{\rm max}$ (µg/mL)	2.95 ± 0.54	3.03 ± 0.87
$T_{\rm max}$ (h)	1.1 ± 0.3	1.1 ± 0.4
$t_{1/2}$ (h)	7.21 ± 3.01	7.69 ± 1.34
$K_{\rm e} ({\rm h}^{-1})$	0.09 ± 0.01	0.10 ± 0.01

agent.

4.2 Optimization of mobile phase

The chromatographic conditions were optimized by injecting analytes with mobile phase containing varying percentages of organic phase to achieve good resolution and symmetric peak shapes for levofloxacin and ciprofloxacin, as well as a short retention time. As expected, the retention times and resolutions of levofloxacin and the I.S. increased with decreasing acetonitrile percentage. The high organic solvent content shortened the chromatographic cycle time and an acidic modifier (phosphoric acid) in the mobile phase ensured stable chromatographic retention times for levofloxacin and ciprofloxacin. Triethylamine was added to improve peak shapes. Thus, optimal conditions were a mobile phase consisting of acetonitrile, water, phosphoric acid, and triethylamine (14:86:0.6:0.3, v/v/v/v). Under optimum conditions, the chromatographic run time for each sample was completed within 10 min.

4.3 Advantages of the method

In comparison to previously published HPLC methods for separation and quantitation of levofloxacin, the major modifications incorporated into the current method include: simple sample preparation procedures, common and cheap HPLC equipment and mobile phase additives, and a short analysis time as well. Thus the assay is suitable for routine analysis of large batches of biological samples to adjust drug dosage or perform pharmacokinetic studies. A simple, rapid, precise, and accurate HPLC method for determining levofloxacin in human plasma has been presented. Although lower sensitivity was obtained in comparison to previously published LC methods with fluorescence or mass spectrometry detection, the resulting LOQ (50 ng/mL) was sufficient for human pharmacokinetic studies.

4.4 Bioequivalence evaluation

The mean plasma concentration-time profiles and mean pharmacokinetic parameters after a test with a single oral dose of 200 mg and reference products administrated to twenty healthy male subjects are presented in Figure 2 and Table 3, respectively. Both the mean values and SD for the two preparations were close together. Pharmacokinetic parameters of the two preparations obtained from the statistical calculation exhibited bioequivalence.

5. Conclusion

An analytical method developed for levofloxacin quantification in plasma samples showed good specificity, sensitivity, linearity, precision, and accuracy over the entire range of clinically significant and therapeutically achievable plasma concentrations, thereby enabling its use in bioequivalence trials. Results of such a trial with the method revealed that test levofloxacin hydrochloride capsules from DiSha (WeiHai, China) and reference levofloxacin hydrochloride capsules from YangZiJiang (JiangSu, China) are bioequivalent.

References

- Croisier D, Etienne M, Bergoin E, Charles PE, Lequeu C, Piroth L, Portier H, Chavanet P. Mutant selection window in levofloxacin and moxifloxacin treatments of experimental pneumococcal pneumonia in a rabbit model of human therapy. Antimicrob Agents Chemother 2004;48:1699-1707.
- 2. Roblin PM, Hammerschlag MR. *In vitro* activity of a new antibiotic NVP-PDF386 (VRC4887) against chlamydia pneumoniae. Antimicrob Agents Chemother 2003;47:1447-1448.
- Owens RC Jr, Ambrose PG. Clinical use of the fluoroquinolones. Med Clin North Am 2000;84: 1447-1469.
- Lee MR, Yeh YC, Hsiang WS, Chen CC. Application of solid-phase microextraction and gas chromatographymass spectrometry for the determination of chlorophenols in urine. J Chromatogr B Biomed Sci Appl 1998;707: 91-97.
- 5. Wong FA, Juzwin SJ, Flor SC. Rapid stereospecific high-performance liquid chromatographic determination of levofloxacin in human plasma and urine. J Pharm Biomed Anal 1997;15:765-771.
- 6. Pea F, Di Qual E, Cusenza A, Brollo L, Baldassarre M,

Furlanut M. Pharmacokinetics and pharmacodynamics of intravenous levofloxacin in patients with early-onset ventilator-associated pneumonia. Clin Pharmacokinet 2003;42:589-598.

- Djabarouti S, Boselli E, Allaouchiche B, Ba B, Nguyen AT, Gordien JB, Bernadou JM, Saux MC, Breilh D. Determination of levofloxacin in plasma, bronchoalveolar lavage and bone tissues by highperformance liquid chromatography with ultraviolet detection using a fully automated extraction method. J Chromatogr B 2004;799:165-172.
- Liang H, Kays MB, Sowinski KM. Separation of levofloxacin, ciprofloxacin, gatifloxacin, moxifloxacin, trovafloxacin and cinoxacin by high-performance liquid chromatography: application to levofloxacin determination in human plasma. J Chromatogr B 2002;772:53-63.
- Neckel U, Joukhadar C, Frossard M, Jäger W, Müller M, Mayer BX. Simultaneous determination of levofloxacin and ciprofloxacin in microdialysates and plasma by highperformance liquid chromatography. Anal Chim Acta 2002;463:199-206.
- 10. Böttcher S, von Baum H, Hoppe-Tichy T, Benz C, Sonntag HG. An HPLC assay and a microbiological

assay to determine levofloxacin in soft tissue, bone, bile and serum. J Pharm Biomed Anal 2001;25:197-203.

- 11. Awadallah B, Schmidt PC, Wahl MA. Quantitation of the enantiomers of ofloxacin by capillary electrophoresis in the parts per billion concentration range for *in vitro* drug absorption studies. J Chromatogr A 2003;988:135-143.
- 12. Salem AA, Mossa HA, Barsoum BN. Quantitative determinations of levofloxacin and rifampicin in pharmaceutical and urine samples using nuclear magnetic resonance spectroscopy. Spectrochim Acta A 2005;62:466-472.
- Conte JE Jr, Golden JA, McIver M, Zurlinden E. Intrapulmonary pharmacokinetics and pharmacodynamics of high-dose levofloxacin in healthy volunteer subjects. Int J Antimicrob Agents 2006;28:114-121.
- 14. Ji HY, Jeong DW, Kim YH, Kim HH, Sohn DR, Lee HS. Hydrophilic interaction liquid chromatographytandem mass spectrometry for the determination of levofloxacin in human plasma. J Pharm Biomed Anal 2006;41:622-627.
- Nguyen HA, Grellet J, Ba BB, Quentin C, Saux MC. Simultaneous determination of levofloxacin, gatifloxacin and moxifloxacin in serum by liquid chromatography with column switching. J Chromatogr B 2004;810:77-83.

Drug Discoveries & Therapeutics

Guide for Authors

1. Scope of Articles

Drug Discoveries & Therapeutics mainly publishes articles related to basic and clinical pharmaceutical research such as pharmaceutical and therapeutical chemistry, pharmacology, pharmacy, pharmacokinetics, industrial pharmacy, pharmaceutical manufacturing, pharmaceutical technology, drug delivery, toxicology, and traditional herb medicine. Studies on drug-related fields such as biology, biochemistry, physiology, microbiology, and immunology are also within the scope of this journal.

2. Submission Types

Original Articles should be reports new, significant, innovative, and original findings. An Article should contain the following sections: Title page, Abstract, Introduction, Materials and Methods, Results, Discussion, Acknowledgments, References, Figure legends, and Tables. There are no specific length restrictions for the overall manuscript or individual sections. However, we expect authors to present and discuss their findings concisely.

Brief Reports should be short and clear reports on new original findings and not exceed 4000 words with no more than two display items. *Drug Discoveries & Therapeutics* encourages younger researchers and doctors to report their research findings. Case reports are included in this category. A Brief Report contains the same sections as an Original Article, but Results and Discussion sections must be combined.

Reviews should include educational overviews for general researchers and doctors, and review articles for more specialized readers.

News articles should not exceed 500 words including one display item. These articles should function as an international news source with regard to topics in the life

and social sciences and medicine. Submissions are not restricted to journal staff - anyone can submit news articles on subjects that would be of interest to Drug Discoveries & Therapeutics' readers.

Letters discuss material published in *Drug Discoveries & Therapeutics* in the last 6 months or issues of general interest. Letters should not exceed 800 words and 6 references.

3. Manuscript Preparation

Preparation of text. Manuscripts should be written in correct American English and submitted as a Microsoft Word (.doc) file in a single-column format. Manuscripts must be paginated and double-spaced throughout. Use Symbol font for all Greek characters. Do not import the figures into the text file but indicate their approximate locations directly on the manuscript. The manuscript file should be smaller than 5 MB in size.

Title page. The title page must include 1) the title of the paper, 2) name(s) and affiliation(s) of the author(s), 3) a statement indicating to whom correspondence and proofs should be sent along with a complete mailing address, telephone/fax numbers, and e-mail address, and 4) up to five key words or phrases.

Abstract. A one-paragraph abstract consisting of no more than 250 words must be included. It should state the purpose of the study, basic procedures used, main findings, and conclusions.

Abbreviations. All nonstandard abbreviations must be listed in alphabetical order, giving each abbreviation followed by its spelled-out version. Spell out the term upon first mention and follow it with the abbreviated form in parentheses. Thereafter, use the abbreviated form.

Introduction. The introduction should be a concise statement of the basis for the study and its scientific context.

Materials and Methods. Subsections under this heading should include sufficient instruction to replicate experiments, but well-established protocols may be simply referenced. Drug Discoveries & Therapeutics endorses the principles of the Declaration of Helsinki and expects that all research involving humans will have been conducted in accordance with these principles. All laboratory animal studies must be approved by the authors' Institutional Review Board(s).

Results. The results section should provide details of all of the experiments that are required to support the conclusions of the paper. If necessary, subheadings may be used for an orderly presentation. All figures, tables, and photographs must be referred in the text.

Discussion. The discussion should include conclusions derived from the study and supported by the data. Consideration should be given to the impact that these conclusions have on the body of knowledge in which context the experiments were conducted. In Brief Reports, Results and Discussion sections must be combined.

Acknowledgments. All funding sources should be credited in the Acknowledgments section. In addition, people who contributed to the work but who do not fit the criteria for authors should be listed along with their contributions.

References. References should be numbered in the order in which they appear in the text. Cite references in text using a number in parentheses. Citing of unpublished results and personal communications in the reference list is not recommended but these sources may be mentioned in the text. For all references, list all authors, but if there are more than fifteen authors, list the first three authors and add "*et al.*" Abbreviate journal names as they appear in PubMed. Web references can be included in the reference list.

Example 1:

Hamamoto H, Kamura K, Razanajatovo IM, Murakami K, Santa T, Sekimizu K. Effects of molecular mass and hydrophobicity on transport rates through nonspecific pathways of the silkworm larva midgut. Int J Antimicrob Agents 2005; 26:38-42.

Example 2:

Mizuochi T. Microscale sequencing

of *N*-linked oligosacchaides of glycoproteins using hydrazinolysis, Bio-Gel P-4, and sequential exoglycosidase digestion. In: Methods in Molecular Biology: Vol. 14 Glycoprotein analysis in biomedicine (Hounsell T, ed.). Humana Press, Totowa, NJ, USA, 1993; pp. 55-68.

Example 3:

Drug Discoveries & Therapeutics. Hot topics & news: China-Japan Medical Workshop on Drug Discoveries and Therapeutics 2007. http://www.ddtjournal. com/hotnews.php (accessed July 1, 2007).

Figure legends. Include a short title and a short explanation. Methods described in detail in the Materials and methods section should not be repeated in the legend. Symbols used in the figure must be explained. The number of data points represented in a graph must be indicated.

Tables. All tables should have a concise title and be typed double-spaced on pages separate from the text. Do not use vertical rules. Tables should be numbered with Roman numerals consecutively in accordance with their appearance in the text. Place footnotes to tables below the table body and indicate them with lowercase superscript letters.

Language editing. Manuscripts submitted by authors whose primary language is not English should have their work proofread by a native English speaker before submission. The Editing Support Organization can provide English proofreading, Japanese-English translation, and Chinese-English translation services to authors who want to publish in *Drug Discoveries & Therapeutics* and need assistance before submitting an article. Authors can contact this organization directly at http://www. iacmhr.com/iac-eso.

IAC-ESO was established in order to facilitate manuscript preparation by researchers whose native language is not English and to help edit work intended for international academic journals. Quality revision, translation, and editing services are offered by our staff, who are native speakers of particular languages and who are familiar with academic writing and journal editing in English.

4. Figure Preparation

All figures should be clear and cited in numerical order in the text. Figures must fit a one- or twocolumn format on the journal page: 8.3 cm (3.3 in.) wide for a single column; 17.3 cm (6.8 in.) wide for a double column; maximum height: 24.0 cm (9.5 in.). Only use the following fonts in the figure: Arial and Helvetica. Provide all figures as separate files. Acceptable file formats are JPEG and TIFF. Please note that files saved in JPEG or TIFF format in PowerPoint lack sufficient resolution for publication. Each Figure file should be smaller than 10 MB in size. Do not compress files. A fee is charged for a color illustration or photograph.

5. Online Submission

Manuscripts should be submitted to *Drug Discoveries & Therapeutics* online at http://www.ddtjournal. com. The manuscript file should be smaller than 10 MB in size. If for any reason you are unable to submit a file online, please contact the Editorial Office by e-mail: office@ ddtjournal.com.

Editorial and Head Office

Wei TANG, MD PhD Secretary-in-General TSUIN-IKIZAKA 410 2-17-5 Hongo, Bunkyo-ku Tokyo 113-0033 Japan Tel: 03-5840-9697 Fax: 03-5840-9698 E-mail: office@ddtjournal.com

Cover letter. A cover letter from the corresponding author including the following information must accompany the submission: name, address, phone and fax numbers, and e-mail address of the corresponding author. This should include a statement affirming that all authors concur with the submission and that the material submitted for publication has not been previously published and is not under consideration for publication elsewhere and a statement regarding conflicting financial interests.

Authors may recommend up to three qualified reviewers other than members of Editorial board. Authors may also request that certain (but not more than three) reviewers not be chosen.

The cover letter should be submitted as a Microsoft Word (.doc) file (smaller than 1 MB) at the same time the work is submitted online.

6. Accepted Manuscripts

Proofs. Rough galley proofs in PDF format are supplied to the corresponding author via e-mail. Corrections must be returned within 3 working days of receipt of the proofs. Subsequent corrections will not be possible, so please ensure all desired corrections are indicated. Note that we may proceed with publication of the article if no response is received.

Offprints. Fifty (50) offprints of each article are sent to the corresponding author. Additional offprints can be ordered before the article is published. Offprint requests after publication will be subject to an extra charge.

Page and color charges. A page charge of \$140 will be assessed for each printed page of accepted manuscripts and \$30 will be charged as a flat fee for each publication. The charge for printing of color figures is \$340 for each page.

Transfer of copyrights. Upon acceptance of an article, authors will be asked to agree to a transfer of copyright. This transfer will ensure the widest possible dissemination of information. A letter will be sent to the corresponding author confirming receipt of the manuscript. A form facilitating transfer of copyright will be provided. If excerpts from other copyrighted works are included, the author(s) must obtain written permission from the copyright owners and credit the source(s) in the article.

Cover submissions. Authors whose manuscripts are accepted for publication in *Drug Discoveries & Therapeutics* may submit cover images. Color submission is welcome. A brief cover legend should be submitted with the image.

Revised July 2007

Drug Discoveries & Therapeutics



Editorial Office

TSUIN-IKIZAKA 410 2-17-5 Hongo, Bunkyo-ku Tokyo 113-0033, Japan Tel: 03-5840-9697 IACMHR CO., LTD. Fax: 03-5840-9698 E-mail: office@ddtjournal.com URL: http://www.ddtjournal.com

JOURNAL PUBLISHING AGREEMENT

Ms No:

Article entitled:

Corresponding author:

To be published in Drug Discoveries & Therapeutics

Assignment of publishing rights:

I hereby assign to International Advancement Center for Medicine & Health Research Co., Ltd. (IACMHR Co., Ltd.) publishing Drug Discoveries & Therapeutics the copyright in the manuscript identified above and any supplemental tables and illustrations (the articles) in all forms and media, throughout the world, in all languages, for the full term of copyright, effective when and if the article is accepted for publication. This transfer includes the rights to provide the article in electronic and online forms and systems.

I understand that I retain or am hereby granted (without the need to obtain further permission) rights to use certain versions of the article for certain scholarly purpose and that no rights in patent, trademarks or other intellectual property rights are transferred to the journal. Rights to use the articles for personal use, internal institutional use and scholarly posting are retained.

Author warranties:

I affirm the author warranties noted below.

1) The article I have submitted to the journal is original and has not been published elsewhere.

2) The article is not currently being considered for publication by any other journal. If accepted, it will not be submitted elsewhere.

3) The article contains no libelous or other unlawful statements and does not contain any materials that invade individual privacy or proprietary rights or any statutory copyright.

4) I have obtained written permission from copyright owners for any excerpts from copyrighted works that are included and have credited the sources in my article.

5) I confirm that all commercial affiliations, stock or equity interests, or patent-licensing arrangements that could be considered to pose a financial conflict of interest regarding the article have been disclosed.

6) If the article was prepared jointly with other authors, I have informed the co-authors(s) of the terms of this publishing agreement and that I am signing on their behalf as their agents.

Your Status:

 \Box I am the sole author of the manuscript.

□ I am one author signing on behalf of all co-authors of the manuscript.

Please tick one of the above boxes (as appropriate) and then sign and date the document in black ink.

Signature:

Date:

Name printed:

Please return the completed and signed original of this form by express mail or fax, or by e-mailing a scanned copy of the signed original to:

Drug Discoveries & Therapeutics office TSUIN-IKIZAKA 410, 2-17-5 Hongo, Bunkyo-ku, Tokyo 113-0033, Japan E-mail: proof-editing@ddtjournal.com Fax: +81-3-5840-9698